



Beft Match The Soul's Espoufal HRIS Opened and Improved, EDWARDPEARSE By JOHN Mi. 29, 30. He that bath the Bride, ANEW EDITION Darl & B INBU Printed by ALEX. M. CASE shop, opposite to the Chap a



THE

AUTHOR to the READER.

READER,

EX T to the full and immediate vision and fruition of the God of glony above, the greateft happinels of fouls lies in main and communion with Chrift here : Nor indeed can we ever attain unto the one, without an acquaintance with the other. Now, to bring thee into and build three up in this union and communion with Chrift, and thereby to fit and difpole thee, for that glorious vision and fruition above. is the principal defigu of the enfuing difcourfe. thou requireft a realon of the publication hereof. I defire thee to fatisfy thy felf with this; God in his allwife and holy providence, hath feen good now for feveral months to call the unworthy auther out of his vineyard; and lodge bim in a lick chamber; and he alfo icems to be freeding calling him out of this world, and to bring that might upon him, wherein no man can work; wherein nothing is to be done, either for God or man's foul, 9 show is. 4. And being never like to do more for Chrill on earth ; he was willing in hopes with advancing his dear 1.ord's kingdom, in the drawing of functs to fun, and mulding up of faints in him, and communion wat hims to make their poor, contemplations public, God was pleafed tome few years fince, to make a more than

The AUTHOR to the READER.

good, and the good of others, I think they had never feen the light. Thy good then, and Chrift's glory in the enlargement of his kingdom, is the thing aimed at herein : which the good Lord by his grace accomplith. I am lying daily by the brink of the grave, waiting upon the will, and for the call of my Sovereign Lord ; the only reafon fwaying with me to defire life, next to the more therough-working out my own falvation, is to reveal, and make known Chrift to fouls, and to publish the glad tidings of peace and falvation to a loft and finful world : But if God will make no further use of me that way, his will be done. I comfort myfelf with what an holy man fpeaks, " Sinlefs glorifying of God, (faith he) is better than finful glorifying of God." His meaning I fuppofe is, that it is better to glorify God in a finlefs, than a finful flate : Truly here we fin in our best actions; and if we bring a little glory to God, yet wo and alas ! how much diffeonour do we also bring him ! And what Inionities do there cleave to our most holy things ! But above, we fhall glorify him without finning ; we shall love him, praise him, admire him, adore him, delight in him, and afcribe glory to him, without the leaft taint or tincture of fin cleaving thereunto; having not only all tears wiped off our eyes, but which is infinitely, infinitely, infinitely better, all fin purged from our hearts and actions. Farewel. I leave thee, and this poor treatife, to the bleffing of heaven.

iv

To the READER.

HERE are two main ends, for which the Gofpel Ministry is ordained ; the one is, the winning of fouls and bringing them into Chrift; the other is the edification and building up of such as are already brought in. It hath pleafed Christ, the Head of the Church, who distributed gifts in order to the Salvation of men, unto whom and in what measure he pleaseth, to furnish the Author of this difcourfe with good abilities as to both thefe works, As to the first, the Lord hath given him a peculiar gift, to qualify him above many, to preach the gofpel for the winning of fouls : and the grace of God in him did inflame his heart with ardent defires, and did excite great longings in him after the convertion of fouls : And he was pleafed to crown his own gifts and graces in him with great fuccefs ; * many a foul having been turned unto God by his labours. And it having pleafed God, to call the Author into a languithing diffemper for fome months, whereby he was wholly taken off from his work in preaching, fo great did the defire of doing good to fouls remain in him, and fuch were the yearnings of his bowels towards them, that being not able to fpeak to them any longer out of the pulpit, he could not fatisfy himfelf, bit he must needs speak to them in this small tract : wherein his great fcope and principal defign is, to allure and draw fouls unto Chrift. As to the matter of the freatife. I need fay little, 'it will fufficiently speak for itfelf; only thus much I may fay. Union with Chrift is the foundation of our happineis. The Apostle telle us, that Chrift in us is the hope of annot have any fure or found title to and glory, but by union with Chrilt : whoeve are laved, are faved by being brought under Chill as their Head, Eph. i. 10. That in the

* See Calamy's account of the lives and fufferings of the concentermitts, Page 37. vol. ii, difpensation of the fulness of time, he might gather together in one all things in Chrift ; that he might bring them under one head : So Zanchy and others interpret the Greek word there used : The Son of God incarnate, is the true Vine into which the elect are implanted. There are but two roots of mankind, the first and the fecond Adam ; the first Adam is the root of fin and death unto all that abide in him; the fecond Adam is the root of righteoufnefs and life unto all, who are implanted into him. The icope of this discourse is to perfuade men not to be content to abide in the root upon which they naturally grow, viz, the root of the first Adam, but to feek after a new relation unto Chrift the fecond Adam. The arguments by which the author preffeth fouls to come to Chrift, are most pathetical and strong ; and as there is a vein of heavenly affection, which runneth through the whole body of the difcourfe, to allure fuch who are yet ftrangers to the Lord Jefus, to fall in love with him ; fo there is much folid matter interwoven, whereby those who are already called, and have attained to fome acquintance with fpiritual things, may receive farther advantage. It pleafeth the All-wife God to leave the Author at a great uncertainty as to life; the Lord hath kept him in the furnance long, but he hath chofen and refined him in it : and whether it be in this, or in the other world, that he thall pleafe to bring him forth, they who have most intimate converse with him, are perinaded, he will come forth as gold. The Lord grant, That the fame prefence of Divine Grace, which attended those Sermons in preaching of them, may accompany them in the Publication, that many more Souls may be enamour'd and drawn to the Love of that fairell of ten thousands, the Lord Jerry that to knowing him, and adhering to him, they say be taved eternally by kim, by whom all that have been,

OHN KCV

The Song of Simeon ; or, Death made defireable, Luke i. 27. Sc.

And hope to meet our Saviour here; O make our joys the fame!

 With what divine and vaft delight The good old man was fill'd,
When fondly in his wither'd arms He clafp'd the holy Child !

"Now I can leave this world," he cry'd, "Behold, thy fervant dies;

" I've feen thy great falvation, Lord, "And clofe my peaceful eyes.

" This is the light prepar'd to fhine " Upon the Gentile lands,

" Thine Ifr'el's glory, and their hope, " To break their flavish bands."

[5] Jefus 1 the vifion of thy face
Hath overpow'ring charms !
Scarce fhall I feel death's cold embrace,
If Chrift be in my arms,

6 Then will ye hear my heart firings break, How fiwet my minutes roll ! A mortal palenefs on my cheek, And glory in my foul.]

The last Judgment, Rev. xxi, 50 6, 7, 8.

SEE where the great incarnate God Fills a majefic throne, Whilft from the fkies his awful voice Bears the laft judgment down.

- [2 "I am the firft, and I the laft, "Through endlefs years the fame;
 I A M is my memorial fill, "And my eternal name.
- " Such favours as a God can give, " My royal grace beftows :
 - "Ye thirfly fouls, come tafte the fireams "Where life and pleafure flows.]
- 4 " The faint that triumphs o'er his fins, " I'll own him for a fon :
 - " The whole creation fhall reward " The conqueft he has won.
 - " But bloody hands and hearts unclean, " And all the lying race; " The faithlefs and the foofing crew, " That fourn at offer d grace,
- 6 "They fhall be taken from my fight, "month fail in iron chains, "And headlong plung'd into the lake "Where fire and darknefs reigns."]
- 7 O may I fland before the Lamb, When earth and feas are fled 1 And hear the Judge pronounce my name With bleffings on my head :
- 8 May I with thole for ever dwell, Who here were my delight, While finners banifh'd down to hell No more offend my fight.

THE BEST MATCH:

OR, THE

Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

From 2 Con. xi. 2. I have effoused you to one Hufband, that I may prefent you a chafte Virgin unto CHRIST.

CHAP. I.

Wherein an Introduction is made unto our intended Difcourfs, the Foundation thereof laid, and the Mat-, ters to be inquired into in our Procedure therein propofed.

NEW Covenant relation to Chrift, is certainly a concern of the greatest weight, and highest importance to the fons of men of any in the world : 'tis what lies at the foundation of all true happines, both in time and eternity; without it (as a learned Divine hath well observed) we are not Chriftians, we are only the carcafes of Chriftians ; nor may we expect any faving advantage by any thing that Chrift hath either done or fuffered for poor finners ; And this relation, of fo much weight and importance to ns. the fcripture represents under various notions and expressions to us : 'Tis represented to us, fometimes under the netion of a king and fubjects ; hence Christ is called King of faints : Sometimes under the notion of a Father and his children : hence he is eadled the everlalling Father; and they are his own words unto God the Father : Behold 1, and the children which thou baff given me. Sometimes under the notion of head and members ; hence Christ is faid to be the head of the body the, Church ; and on the other hand, heas in my text, and frequently elfewhere) 'tis repra-

The Beff MATCH : Or,

fanted to us under the notion of a hubin! and wife, bridegroom and bride, or the foul's effoufail to Christ as its own and only huband: and under this notion 1 finall. God stifting, ipeak a little of it; and but a little, no more than to inake way for a pradical defign 1 have in my eye, which is to woo and allure poor fouls into an eipoufail or marriage covenant with this bleffs huband, the Lord Jeius Chrid.

That then, which is before us to be treated of, is the marriage or efpoulfal between Chrift and believers; and the better to make way hereunto, you may observe, that there is a threefold marriage, as relating to Chrift and us.

¹). There is the performal marriage, and that is beresean the Perform of the Son of God, the fector Derform of the Trimity, and our nature: This Caloin ralks, werkenn incurration, the incurrate word; or, as the Koonguiff experies it, the word made field, jubri, 14. This we generally call the hypothetical union.

 i_{2} . There is the myllical marriage, and that is between the perform of Christ, God man, and the perform of believers, as militant here on earth; whole Christ, and the whole believer being made one; this the apofile calls, A being sioned to the Lord, and being one i_{2} at the fairth of the Cord, and being one i_{2} at the fairthand Chion.

5. There is the heavenly marriage: and that is heavened their and the Church triumphant above; which indeed is the conformation of the two former; and this I control all the glorious nuion; and the field of the least the foundation of all our Supplinofs; by the fectoral, we are brought into an iffitial participation of it; by the third, we are puttions the influence of the state of the sta

the Soul's Esponsal to CHRIST.

fuing diffeourfe; which, as also the fum of the apofiles intendment, you may take in this flort position, viz.

" That there is a bleffed efpoufal, or marriage-"relation between Chritt and believers; or " that believers are married or efpoufed to " Chrift, as their only Hufband."

Three elpsafedyen, fays the apolite, is one hubband; not to many, but to one; and who is that 2 why. Chrift, God-man: So the next words declare, I farce elpsafedy are to ene hubband. that I may preject years a chafte wirgin to Ghrift. The fame is also held forth in other teriptures, john iii. you. He that had the Bride, it is Bridgeroom, faith John Bright concerning Chrift and his Church: and regain, Rev see, y. Gume hitler, is are tanged to John, and I cell/face three her les, the Lamb i ceife of that is, the church, which is the wire and fond for the rith but I tobace.

What this efpondul or marriage relation between Chrift and believers is; as also how 'is made up and accomplified, are the principal things to be enquired into, for the clearing of what lies before us; which therefore I hall address myfew unto.

CHAP. II

The Esponsal or Marriage relation between Chriff and believers opened; and the import thereof laid down in five things.

B UT what is this effound to a marchage-relation between Chrift and believers 2 The apolite fpeaking of it, calls it a great mylery, This (mith he) is a great mylery; but 1 freak concerning Corif and and bis church, kph. v. gs. 1 freak of that fpairluad marchage that is between Chrift and his people, which indeed is a yreat myllery. that is an indicen fearer thing : a thing had from human reason, and not to be underflood but by divine revelation, and the tight of the holy fysic. So far as we apprehend it, you may take this thort account in general of it: 1 file that fpiritual conjunction or relation that is between Ghird and believers, between the perform of Chridy, and the perfons of believers, ariting from his inhabitation in them by his fpirit, and their clofing with him by faith. Much might be fail for the opening of this general conclution; but I thall wave it, and give you the true nature of the thing under comfileration: more particularly, as carrying thefe five things in it, wave.

I. Free and cordial donation.

II. Near and intimate union.

III. Sweet and lafting communion.

IV. Strong and ardent affection.

V. Mutubereft and complacency for ever.

1. This espoufal or marriage-relation between Chrift and believers, carries in it a free and cordial donation ; a giving of themfelves each to other. In marriages or efpoufals, the Parties give themfelves each to other; the hufhand gives himfelf unto the wife, and the wife by way of return, gives hericlf unto the hufband ; they confent to take each other In that relation, and accordingly to give up themfelves each to other. So in this ipiritual efpoulal, or marriage-relation between Chrift and his people, there is a giving of themfelves each to other ; they confent to take each other, and accordingly to give up themfelves each to other, ---- Chritt, on the one hand, gives himfelf unto the foul; I will be thine, fays he, to the foul ; thine to love thee, to fave thee, to make thee happy in me, and with me : 1, with all my riches and treasures, will be fully and for even thine, I will be for thee; that is the Language of his espoused love unto the foul, Hof. iii. 2. And oh, how fweet is this language ! What can Chrift give to poor fouls like hunfelf? In giving himfelf, be gives the best gift that either heaven or earth affords : In giving himfelf, he gives life, he gives peace, he gives grace, he gives righteoufnefs, he gives the favour of God, he gives heaven, he

the Soul's Elpoulat to CHRIST.

the foul by way of return, gives him felf to Chrift : I will be thine, fays the foul to Chrift, I will be for thee, and not for another : Hence 'tis faid, They gave themselves to the Lord, 2 Cor. viii. 5. They freely and willingly yielded up themfelves to Chritt, to be his, and his for ever : Sweet Jefus, fuch as h am, and have, I give to thee. I am a poor, a forry gift (fays the foul) infinitely unworthy of thine acceptance; my best is too bad, my all is too little for thee : but feeing 'tis thy pleafure to call for, and accept of fuch a gift at my hands, I do with my whole foul give up myfelf, my firength, my time, my talents, my all for ever to thee. And tho' the truth is, this ben forry gift, yet you little think how pleafing, how grateful it is to Chrift, and what a value he puts upon it. You have the whole of this owned and afferted by the Spoule, Cant. ii. 16. My beloved is mine, and I am bis.

11. This efpoufal or marriage-relation between Chrift and believers, carries in it a near and intimate union. In marriage there is a very near union and conjunction between the parties; as they give up themfelves each to other, fo they become one each with other; They are no more twain, but one field, Matth. xix. 6. So in this efpoulal or marriagerelation between Chrift and believers, there is a very near union and conjunction between them, they two are made one; and thus the Apoffle fets forth the marriage between Chrift and thent, Eph. v. 31, 32. For this caufe shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one fleft. This is a great myflery; but I fpeak cancerning Chrift and the church ; that is, I speak of themarrilige-relation which is between Chrift and the are laid to be joined to the Lord, and to be one fpirit. will him. 1 Cor. vi. 17. So that eloouling to Chrift,

The Beft MATCH ; Or,

and the believer : Tho' Chrift and the foul were two before, two that were ftrangers each to other, yet in this marriage or efpoufal they become one, and to one, as that all the world can never make them two again, never diffolve this union. By this usual, but of all others mak pleafant metaphor of a bridegroom. and bride (as a learned man hath observed) is expreffed and fet forth the spiritual union that is between Christ and the church. Christ and every haly foul. And this union is a full union, an union between the whole perfon of Chrift, and the whole perfon of the believer; the whole perion of Chrift is united unto the believer, and the whole perfon of the believer is united unto Chrift. Neither is our foul alone (faith a learned man) joined with the foul of Chrift alone ; nor is our flesh alone joined with the flesh of Christ alove ; but the autole perfor of every believer is truly. joined with the whole perfon of Chrift.

I. On the one hand, the whole perfon of Chrift is united to the believer; the believer's union with Chrift, is neither with the divine or human nature confidered apart ; but it is with the whole perion confifting of both natures : and indeed, elfe they could not be faid to be united to Chrift ; for neither of the natures confidered apart, is Chrift : we cannot fay, that the divine nature is Chrift, or that the human nature is Chrift; but Chrift is both the divine and human nature, God-man, in one perfon. Chrift. (faith a learned man) is not a name of either nature, but of the perfon confisting of both natures, together with his office. Belides, were we united only to one nature, and not to the whole perfon of Chrift, what would our upion avail us? Surely it would be vain and ineffectual. Were we united to the human mature only, and not to the divine, then to be fure our union muft be ineffectual ; for Chrift himfelf tells us, That it is the (pirit which quickneth, the fleft profiteth

the Soul's Efpouful to CHRIST.

of the divine, availeth nothing to fouls as to their fpiritual or eternal good : Nor indeed can the human nature of Chrift, without the divine, give grace, or any fpiritual good thing. On the other hand, were we united to the divine nature alone. and not to the human, then our union would be as ineffectual; for how full foever the divine nature is of grace and life in itfelf, yet nothing can thence be derived and communicated to us, but by and through the humanity. And indeed, as the humanity profiteth nothing without the divinity ; fo I may fay, the divinity will profit us nothing without the humanity. Hence it is, that Chrift fo often fpeaks of eating his flefh, and drinking his blood ; and withal afferts the necessity thereof in order to life and happiness by him, John vi. 52, 54, 55. What doth eating bis flefb and drinking his blood fignify, but an union with his humanity ? And theretore in ver. 56. he addeth. He that eateth my flelb. and drinket b my blood, dwelleth in me and I in him; which is an expression of union : and without this, we have, we can have no life, no grace from him. In a word, as the humanity hath nothing to give or communicate to us, no life, no grace, no fpiritual bleffing without the divinity ; fo the divinity is incommunicable to us without the humanity, and therefore were our union with the one only, without the other, it must needs be ineffectual. I will close this with the faying of an eminent divine; " Although " all life, all falvation floweth from the fulnels of the " Deity that is in Chrift, yet notwithstanding it is not " communicated to us but in the flefh, and by the " fleih of Chrift, For the Deity is the fountain " whence all good things flow, life and falvation; But the fiell, or bumanity, is as the channel by " which all thele good things, and all gifts and graces " are derived unto us ; therefore unleis a man appre-" hendeth this channel, and be united to it, he can-" not possibly be made a partaker of these waters " which do flow from this fountain."

2. On the other hand, the whole perfon of the be-

liever is united to Chrift ; not his foul only without his body, nor yet his body only without his foul, but his whole perion confifting of both foul and body in conjunction : As Chrift is the Saviour, fo he is the head of the whole perfon of every believer, for he faves none but those whom he is head unto : And as Chrift is the head of, fo he must have union with the whole perfon of every believer; for his being an head, implies union, and that union must extend as far as his headfhip doth, even to the whole perfon : In fhort, the believer's foul is united to Chrift : therefore faith the apostle, 1 Gor. vi. 17. He that is joined to the Lord, is one [pirit; and the believer's body is united to Chrift, and therefore the bodies of believers are faid to be members of Chrift, I Cor. vi. 16. Thus this union is a full union, and as it is a full, fo it is a very near union. Next to those two great unions, the effential union, the the union of the three Perfons in one and the fame divine effence, and the perfonal union, the union of the two statures, divine and human, in the perfon of Chrift ; this is the neareit union. Hence it is expressed, sometimes by their being in each other, John xiv. 20. Ye Shall know, that I am in the Father, and you in me, and I in you : Sometimes by their druelling in each other ; John vi. c6. He that easeth my fleft, and drinketh my blood, dwelteth in me, and I in him. And what can be nearer than to be, and dwell in each other ? It is a nearer union than that between the hufband and the wife, for that union may be broken, and is at laft; but this never is, never can be broken, as in its place will be thewn.

11. This effondial, or marriage relation between Chrift and believers, carries in it will and latting comrountion. In marriage-relation there is a full and free communion between the parties, both in what they are, and what they have T The hufband admits the wife into a participation in all he is and hath; on the other hand, he communicates with her in will the is and hath; and indeed union is in andeet to commu-

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

nion. So here, in the efpoufal, or marriage-relation between Chrift and believers, there is a full and free communion between them in all they are and have. On the one hand, Chrift communicates himfelf unto the believer, he admits him into a fellowship and participation with him in all his riches and fulnefs; hence is that, John i. 16. Of his fulnefs have we all received, and grace for grace : Verfe 14. he is faid to be full of grace : And what grace is that ? Why, all graces, perfonal grace, purchafed grace, grace of privilege, and grace of influence : And here it is faid, that of his fulness have we all received a not fome only, but all, great and finall have received ; and that not in a low, poor fcanty measure only, but in great abundance ; therefore 'tis added, and grace for grace ; or grace upon grace, heaps of grace, grace in a plentiful manner, all grace needful for the foul, righteoufnels, remifiion of fins, fanctification, renovation of the Spirit, and the like. Look, whatever Chrift is, or hath, which believers are capable of, it is all theirs, and they all hold communion with him therein : His beauty is theirs ; and how black and deformed foever they are in themfelves, yet they are fair and comely in him: Hence faith the Spoule. I am black but comely, Cant. i. 5. that is, black in myfelf, but comely in Chrift ; black by nature, but comely by the Redeemer's grace ; comely through the comelinefs which he puts upon me, Ezek. xvi. 14. His righteoufnefs is theirs; and how guilty and unrighteous foever they are in themfelves ; yet in him they are righteous, and do fland perfectly righteous in the fight of God : Hence his name is faid to be, The Lord our righteoufnefs; fer. sxiii. 6. and they are faid to be made the righteousness of God in him, 2 Cor. v. 21. His privileges and dignities are theirs : and how vile and bafe foever they are in themfelves, yet in him. they are highly dignified and advanced. Is he a Son? are they through him : To as many as received him, to him a the power to become the Sons of God, even to the at believe on his name, John i, 12. Is he an

The Beft MATCH; Or,

heir, and heir of God ? So are they, they are heirs, yea, co-heirs with him of God. Rum. viii. 17. Is he beloved by the Father, and that with a choice and fingular love ? fo are they, they are beloved in him, Ephel, i. 6. yea, they are beloved with the lame love wherewith he is beloved by the Father, John zvii, 23. Is he a king? So are they, he hath made them, and doth make them all kings, and they do, and shall reign with him for ever, Rev. i. 6. Is he in heaven, in poffection of happiness and glory ? fo are they : Hence they are faid to fit together with him in heavenly places; Ephef. ii. 6. What thall I fay ? his glory is theirs, The glory which thou gaveft me (faith he to. his Father) I have given them, John xvii. 22. Yea, all his divine fulnels is theirs; and how empty and imperfect foever they are in themfelves, yet they are perfect and complete in him, and in his firmels ; Col. it. 9. 10. In him dwelleth all the fulnefs of the Godbead bodily; bodily, that is, truly, perfectly, unchangeably, and not typically only. as in the temple of old. All the fulnefs and perfection of the Godhead dwelleth truly and perfectly in him : And what then? Why it follows, and ye are complete in him, q d. You are poor and empty things in yourselves, but your head and Hufband hath all the fulnefs of the God head in him, and it is always in him; for it dwelleth in bim, and it is all yours, and you do communicate with him in all, fo far as you are capab'e of it, to complete you both in grace and glory. Thus Chrift communicates himfelf unto the believer, and admits him into a participation with him in all he is and hath.

On the other hand, Chrift partakes and holds commusion with believers in all they are and have: and what is their all? Truly a poor all; in and of themfelves they have nothing but fins and forrows, guilt and affiltion. Indeed, in marrying of them, he gives them gifts, graces, conforts and the jier and having given them thefe, he holds 'come joya with them in all; their gifts and graces'

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

and comforts are his: But, I fay, in and of themfelves they have nothing but forrows and fine, and he in a fort holderh communion with them in both : Hence it is faid, that in all their affiditom he is affield, file, kill, or

He looks upon their forrows as his, and their fufferings as his. I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat ; I was thirfly, naked, imprisoned, &c. Matth. *xxv. 42. 43. And often (you know) in fcripture, their fufferings and afflictions are called the fufferings and afflictions of Chrift : And why the fufferings and afflictions of Christ ? Not only, because for the most part they fuffer for his fake ; but also because he fuffereth and is affl ded in them, and with them : He communicates with them in their afflictions : And, as in their forrows, fo alfo in fome fort in their fins too : Hence he calls their fins, as well as their afflictions, his : Mine iniquities have taken hold upon me. Fial. xl. 12. Which Luther and others underfland of Chrift, speaking of our fins, and calling them his, Not, my beloved, that he doth admit of any the leaft ftain, or tincture of finful defilement upon himfelf, but he fo looks upon our fins as his, as to take them off from us, and looks upon himfelf refponfible to the Father's jullice for them : So he was faid to be made fin for us, 2 Cor. v. 21. O what prace is here! I clofe this head with a great and (weet Taying, which I have read in one of the ancients, fuitable to this purpofe. " The like fweet " names are not to be found, by which the fweet " affections of Chrift and the foul are expressed each " toother, as those of the bride groom and the bride : " for why, all things are common with them, no-" thing proper, having nothing feparate and apart " each from other ; they have both one inheritance. st one house, one table, one marriage-bed, alfo one " flefh :" The fum is, they communicate with each

1V. This efpoulal or marriage relation between Chrift and believers, carries in it flrong and ardent

The Beft MATCH; Or,

affection. In a marriage-relation, there is the deareft, ftrongeft, and most intimate affection that is to be found among the children of men : 'Tis a relation made up of love : Love is not only a concomitant of marriage, but it is even a part of it, and is effential to it : In marriage, hearts must be joined as well as hands, or they are not right : So here in this fpiritual Espoulal, or marriage-relation between Chrift and believers, there is a very dear and intimate affection each to other; their hearts are indeed knit, and do intimately cleave to one another: " The faints " (fays one) are called the fpouse of Christ," propter amoris magnitudinem; becaufe of that great and unparallel'd love, that is between them. And it is a fweet faying, which I have read in one of the ancients to this purpofe. " Chrift (fays he) calls him-" felf our bridegroom, that he might infinuate the " greatnels of his love to us, which decays not with " time ; and he calls us his spouse, not his wife, " noting, that our love to him fhould be always " new, always lively and vigorous." The truth is, no love like that between Chrift and his fooufe : Chrift loyes and efpouses, and the foul loves and is espoused; and both being espoused, do love for ever : and fo this relation is both founded in love, and perfected in love ; 'tis both made up and managed with love on all hands; Chrift fets his love npon the foul, and in that love efpouses him to himfeif, and having in this love of his efpoused him to himfelf, then he loves him as his fpouse : Often in the book of Canticles his spoule is called his love; as also he, on the other hand, is called her beloved : And what doth this note, but that the whole relation confilts mainly in love, and that they are more dearly and intimately beloved by each other ? Chrift having espoused the foul to himself, now his love runs out in full ftreams towards him ; he loves him above all the reft of the creatures, in fome refpects above the angels themfelves, as flanding in a nearer relation to him than they do. On the other hand, the fouls

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

love is drawn out to Chrift, and loving him. he is efpouted to him; and being efpouted to him, he loves him yet more; now Chrift is idid between kir breadfa, in his molt intimate all-Chons, he has the throne in his heart Corai, i, 13. Yea, the fool by degrees comes to be fick of love to him (as you have it). Cast: i, 4. Stay me with figgent (Asys lub) confort me with appler, for I am fick of love : To whon? To Christ: and truly this (as one of the aviennes hard holieved) is a fixed fickoff, ableff d largonr, a pleafont love: 4 and this love between Christ and his ploue, is a challe love, a virgin-love, a love that is piched upon the Perion, on each other; Christ loves the Perion of the believer, and the baliever loves the Perion of Christ. Of which more in its place.

V. This elpoufal, or marriage relation between Chrift and believers, carries in it a mutual reft and complacency for ever. In a marriage-relation there is great delight and complacency the parties have. efpoulals. You know how Solomon ipake," Rejoice with the wife of thy youth let her be as the loving hind and pleafant roe : Let ber breafts fatisfy thee at all Times, and be thou rusified always with her love. Prov v. (6, 19. All noting that joy, reit, and complacency that that relation carries in it. and the parties have in each other: and we read (you know) of the joy of the bridegroom, as the highest and purelt that is found among the fons of men : So in this fpiritual espoufal between Christ and believers. there is a nutual reft and complacency which they have in each other : They are, as it were, the reft. the joy, the fatisfaction of each other; the folace of each other fouls. On the one hand, Chrift refts and rejoices in the believer, as one would do in the wife of his youth : I hus his ipoule is to him, as a loving bind and a p'cafant roe and he lives joyfully with her : hence the is called his delight, and that as

The Beft MATCH; Or,

bath, (fays he to her) for the Lord delighteth in the Isii. 4. And ag. in. As a young man marrieth a virgin; fo fhall thy lans marry thee; and as the brideproom rejoiceth over the bride. fo Shall thy God rejoice over thee, verf. 5. The fum of all which amounts to this, that Chrift marrying his people to himielf, delighteth in them, and rejoices over them, and that with the highest and purest delight and complacency of all others, a delight and complacency fuitable to the relation : The truth is, he fpeaks as if all his delight were in them, as if he had forgotten to delight in the Angels, or in any of the works of his hands but in them alone. My goodnefs (fays he to the Father) extendeth not to thee, but to the faints. in whom is all my delight, Plal; xvi. 2. Yea, he declares himfell ravished with them, as his spoule: Cant. iv. 9. Those half raville iny heart, my fifter, my spoule; then haff ravified my heart : And he ipeaks as one rathen. Q love for delights ! and Chap. vi. 5 be acknowledges himfelf captivated by her, Turn away thine eyes from we. for they have overcome me : Yea, he has declared them to be his reft, Pfal. exxxii. 14. This is my reft for ever. (fays he) here will I dwell, for I have defired it : 'Tis spoken of Zion, as a type of the church, and fpoufe of Chrift, and his reft in her; and indeed they are his reft, his foul is at reft in them, in them is his highest joy. Hence that iweet word, Zett. in. 17. The Lord thy God, in the midft of thee is mighty ; he will rejoice over thee with joy ; he will reft in bis love upon thee, he will joy over thee with finging : as much as to fay, his whole reft, folace, and delight thall be in thee. On the other hand, the believer relfs and rejoices in Chrift, as in his head and Hufband : I fat down under bis fbadow (fays the Spoufe) with great delight, Cant. h. 3. She did fuaviter requiefcere (as one expredies it) fweetly reft, and repole her foul in him : Her foul was at relt, and filled with delight, great delight, the had great fpringing of joy.

The Soul's Epufal to CHRIST.

within her, and all this in Chriff her briddgroom; in his preion, in his preion, in his preion, in his preion, and his fruit want forer to my styler, as if the wold by, O with what joy, what tolate, what delight and fatisfation of four did I converfe with him, and feed upon him 1. Thus in their exposure is much the second delight and fatisfation between Chrift and believers: and O how rover is this: this makes this effout a cown even at the gates thereof. Thus is have fixen your what this effout a cown were this effout or this for a cown what this effout and the second marriage-relation between Chrift and believers is.

CHAP. III.

In which the way and means of the accomplishment of this espanjal or marriage relation between Christ and betweens is enquired into, and a general account thereof given.

HAVING feen formewhat of the nature of the elpoutal or marriage-relation between Chrift and believers; the next thing to be enquired into is, how this espoulal or relation is made up and accomplifhed : To be fure, naturally we are all itrangers to it, and unacquainted with it, being (as the apofile speaks quitbout Chrift, that is without union with him, or any piritual relation to him Ephel in 12. But how then, and in what way is it brought about ? In general, it is from divine grace, the grace of God in Jelus Chrift acting and laying out itfelf for us and upon us; and it is from divine grace two ways; or as that grace carries a double oppolition with it Fir7. As it flands in opposition to any thing of worth or deferving in us; and fo it flows from the riches of divine grace, as its only fpring and fountain : And, Secondly, as that grace flands in opposition to any thing of power or ability in us; and fo it is effected by the power of divine grace as its principle and et-

The Beff MATCH; Or,

24

ficient. Accordingly take this general in these two propositions.

1. This efpoulal or marriage-relation between Chrift and believers, flows from the riches of divine grace, as its only ipring and fountain. That any of the fors of men are married and elpoufed to (hrilt. is not from any thing of worth or delervings in them, but purely and intirely from free grace and love. dwelling and working in the heart of God and Chrift towards them ; and this account the fcripture gives us of it, Jer. xxxi 2. I have loved thee with an everlafting love; therefore with loving kindness have I drawn thee : as if he fhould fay, i have drawn thee out of thy fins, out of thy unbelief, out of thy carnal refts and refuges, and I have drawn thee to myfelf, into union and communion with myfelf, into a marriage coven. nt and relation with myfelf, and all this from mine own free love, that love, that kindnefs, that has been in my heart towards thee from everlafting. So again, Hof. ii. 19. I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteoufness. and in judgment, and in loving kindness, and in mercies. Mark, it is mercy and loving kindne's which efocates fouls to Christ. God (fays one upon this place) effoufer us to Chrift, induced therein to by no merits of ours, but by his own goodnels and mercy. And indeed my beloved, what have we, or what have any of the fons of men, that (hould fpeak the one or the other, worthy of a conjugal-relation to Chrift, or that thould invite and induce him to take us into fuch a relation to himfe'f? Have we birth or parentage to induce him ? No, alas 1 as to our flate, we are all of the brood of hell, and thence, as finners, we all have our descent and original. John vin. ad. Have we beauty and amiablenels? No, for we are all black and deformed in our elves, we have the fpirit of the devil in us, and the image of the devil upon? us; we are blind, and deaf, and dumb, and lanc, and crocked : fo the fcripture fpeaks of as in our natural linte. We are all in our blood and gare, cafe

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

out into the open fields to the loathing of our perfons, Fizek xvi. 5, 6. nd as their cate is represented, Ifas i. 6 tuch is ours ip ritually, Even from the fole of the foot, to the crown of the head, there is no joundness in us nothing but wounds and bruifes, and putrifing fores: In a word, we are all fin, and have nothing but fin, "Know, O spoule of Christ (lave one of the ancients) thou halt nothing of thylelf by fins; as for all thy good things, they are the grace of any bridegroom to thee, to whom therefore give the give of it : I fay, we have nothing but fin : and is there any beauty, any comelineis in that to attract an hely lefus ? surely no. Have we riches and treatures ? No : for indeed we are poor and miferable and blind and naked, Rev. iii. 17. I realures, it is true, we have. but they are black ones ; treatures of fin and wickednels, treafures of guilt and wrath, which furely cannot render us worthy, but molt unworthy of fuch a relation. Have we wildoin and parts to invite him ? No; we are altogether bruti/h and fooli/h. Ter x. 8. Wife we are, but it is to do evil: to do good que have no knowledge, Jer. iv. 22. Have we love and kindne s in us towards him, good nature ? No; for naturally we lave him not : Yea, we hate him, and are enemies to him, Luke xix. 14. We hate both him and the far ther, as he charged the Jerus of old. yea, we are as enmity itfelf to him, Rom, viii, 7. We are en uies to his perfon, to his kingdom, to his grace, to his righteoufnefs, to his ways, and to all acquaintance and communion with him . Thus we have nothing to induce him to take us into fuch a relation : At the heft, we are but poor worms, whole foundation is in the duff : And what can it be, but free and rich grace in Chrift to marry and efpoule fuch unto himself?

II. This eipoutal, or martige relation between Chrift and believers, is wrought and affafted by the power of divine grace, as its principle and efficient: When fouls are married and epouted to Christ uis not done by any power or ability of their own, nor

The Best MATCH; Or,

yet by the power and efficacy of means and inftruments, but 'tis purely from the power and efficacy. of divine grace: Indeed, God makes use of means and instruments, he makes use of the gospel and. golpel Minifters for the efpouling of finners to his Son ; and thefe are the only ordinary way and means whereby he doth it : Therefore fays the Apoltle in my text [1] have espoused you to one busband, that is, 1 by my ministry, 1 by preaching the everlasting golpel, have been an inftrument in God's hand for your espouling to Chrift. But the' God thus makes use of means and inftruments in this work, yet still the work itfelf is from pure grace, and to grace doth Chrift attribute it, excluding all other power but this as fufficient hereunto, John vi. 44. No man can come to me, or believe on me, clofe with me in a marriagecovenant, except the Father which hath fent me, draw him; that is, except the power of divine grace be out forth upon him in order hereunto. The drawing Chrift here ipeaks of, is comprehensive of the whole bufinefs ; 'tis the enabling of us to come to Chrift, to believe on him, and to close with him as our head and hufband. It notes, (as one observes) not any violent coaction or confirmint, but a fweet bowing of the will, which in itfelf was averfe from, and oppofite to God and Chrift; and withal, a currying of the foul to Chrift, and an enabling of him to clofe with him in this relation, and this Chrift afcribes wholly to the power of divine grace. The truth is, in and of ourfelves we have no power or abilitity for. fuch a work; we are without Arength, Rom. vi. 5. Yea, when we are brought in to Chrift by the power of divine grace, yet then, in and of ourfelves, we can de nothiny ; to Christ tells us, John xv. 5. Without me ye can do nothing. Yea, when we are brought into Chrift and have had fome communion with him, vet we can't follow after him, nor draw one title nearer to him, unless a fresh influence of divine grace he put forth upon us, enabling us thereunto; in much the fooule was feefible of, and therefore prays,

the Soul's Elpoulal In CHRIST.

thus, Draw me, and we will run after thee, Cant. i. A. As if the fhould tay, Lord, in myfelf I can't ftir one foot towards thee, but do thou put forth thy power in drawing me, and then, and not till then, thall I come nearer to thee : Yea, my beloved, the espouling of fouls to Chrift, is not only the act or work of divine grace, and the power of it, but 'tis the act or work of the mighty power of that grace ; 'tis not an ordinary power that is and must be put forth therein, but even the greatness of the power of that grace, a power no lefs than that which was put for th in raifing Chrift from the dead : So the Apostle tells us, Eph. i. 18. 19, 20. That you may know (fays he) what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward, who believe according to the working of his mighty power which he wrought in Chrift, when he raifed him from the dead. So then here is power, mighty power, the mighty power of God, the greatness of the mighty power of God, the exceeding greatness of the mighty power of God, the fame exceeding greatness of the mighty power of God, which railed Chrift from the dead ; and all put forth to enable us to believe, and fo to clofe with Chrift in a marriage covenant. Thus this work is every way from divine grace. But here more particularly the enquiry will be, what those acts or works of divine grace are, by which poor finners come to be espoused to Chrift? I shall reduce them all to two heads; they are either (first) more remote, being acts of divine grace put forth for us, and toward us; or (fecondly) more near, being acts of divine grace put forth in us, and upon us : In the first, the Father and Jefus Chrift work more immediately by and from themfelves : In the fecond, they work by the influence and ministry of the bleffed spirit : I'll speak a little of each.

C H A P. IV.

Wherein are contained the more remote alls of divine grace, put forth more immediately by the Father and Jefus Chrift. for us and towards us, in order to the accomplishment of the cipeufal between Chrift and us,

THE RE are fome more remote ach of grace, ach of grace pat forth more immediately by the Father and Jefus Chrift, for us, and towards us in order to the making up of this efpould or marriage relation between Chrift and us; and if thiel thal mention five, all which do neceffarily concur, and have their influence into this bhines, and indeed there is much of the mydery of God in them: They are thefe;

1. God the Father marries and efpoules our nature to the perfon of his Son, and thereby fits and prepares him to be an hufband for us; this God has done once for all, and the influence thereof concurs unto the accompliftment of the efpoufal between Chrift and every believer: I thall illustrate this unto you from that parable, Matth. xxii. 2, where we read of a king that made a marriage for his fon; by which king we are to underland God the Father, and by his fon, Jefus Chrift, the eternal Son of that eternal Father. He, who proceeded from him by eternal generation. . God the Eather then is faid to make a marriage for his fon : But, pray, who is the fpoufe ? "Tis objerved by divines, that the fpoule is not here mentioned : Who or what then is the ? ' I is anfwered. Chrift has a twofold froute ; our nature, and the perions of believers : Both which may be inteo !ed here, the' the first chiefly and principally ; and fo by the marriage here, we are to understand the perfonal marriage, the marriage between the perion of the Son of God and our nature ; and fo Galvin and others expound it : This primarily; but fecondarily, and by confequence, the fpiritual marriage, the marriage between Chrift and believers ; and we are

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

to look on the one as laying a foundation, and making way for the other; So that the whole reiolves unto this, That God the Father hath married and efpouled our nature to the perion of his son in the hypotlatical union, and thereby has fitted and prepared him to be an hufband for us, and made way for the marriage of our perfons to his perfon in the fpiritual union. And indeed, unless our nature had been first married to him in the one, our perions could never poffibly have been married to him in the other; for, pray observe the glory of Chrift confidered as the eternal Son, and to as God is too bright and the diftance betwixt him and us too great for us to come to him, and be made one with him in a marriage-relation; Chrift confidered in his own naked glory, as God, is too bright an object for us to lock upon, much more to have fo near an union to, and communion with ; one fight of him, thus confidered, is enough to swallow us up, and even to overwhelm our fpirits; we cannot thus fee him and five : But now our nature being married and efpouted to his divine perfon; that is to fay, he having afformed cur nature into union with himfelf, as the elernal Son, which the Evangelift calls his being made flefh, John 1. 14. And the apostle, bis partakin of flefb and blood, Heb. ii. 14 Hereby the overwhelming brightness of his glory is veiled, and the dreadful terror of his greatness, together with the affrighting diftance between him and us is taken away ; yea, hereby his glory is brought down (as one hath it) to our eye, to our beholding ; herchy he hath marvelloufly fweetned and endeared himfelt to us, and made way for us for a free access to him, and the nearest union and communion with him ; hence divines give us this as one reafon of Chrift's incarnation, that he might thereby become a fit hufband for his people, and they might be capable of union and communion with him. Therefore, (as a learned man hath observed) was the Son of God made man. that he might be a true. a fit bridsgroom for the church ; and 'tis rightly oblerved

The Beff MATCH; Or,

by divines, that in first propriety of (peech, saither the Fanner, how the holy Spirit, but the Non, the facond perfon in the Urinity, is the church's bridegroom; and they give this reason for it, becaufe he only was made man, he only was incernate. O, had not the son of God been incarnate, had he not (as Alufin's expection is) married our nature to bimjeff in the warmh of the origie, none of us had ever been capable of toch a privilege, fuch a happinets, as a conjugal union and communion with him. That therefore is the first act of grave in this buffneds.

II. God the Father gives Chrift unto the foul, and the foul to Chrift; he gives Chrift for an head and hufband to the foul, and he gives the foul for a bride or fponfe to chrift. (Firft) He gives Chrift for an head and hufband to the foul; in 70hn iv. 10. Chrift is called the gift of God : and how the gift of God ? Two ways, (first) in that he gave him for us; he gave him to be incarnate, to fuffer, to bleed, to die, to be made fin' and a curfe for us; he gave him as an offering and a facrifice for us. And (fecondly) in that he gives him alto to us; he gives him to be an head and hufband to us: Hence 'tis faid. That he gave him to be head to the church, and fuch an head as has the command and di pole of all things : He gave him to be head over all things to the church, Eph. i. 22. both in the counfel of his will from eternity, and also in the act or work of his grace here in time, he thus gives Chrift to us : And O, how richly and glorioufly doth his grace fhine forth herein ! In giving Chrift to us, he gives his beft and his deareft; for he has nothing better, nothing dearer to him than his Chrift, as afterwards may be fhewn. (Secondly) He gives the foul for a bride or fpoufe to Chritt : Believers (you know) are often faid to be given by the Father to Jelus Chrift; My Father which gave them me, (fays Chrift concerning believers) is greater than all, John x. 29. And thine they were, and thou gavest them me, John xvii. 6. with many other places which might be mentioned. God gives all the elect to Chrift to be his fpoufe; he gives them to him (fir t)

the Soul's Esponful to CHRIST.

in the eternal purpole and countel of his grace; in the day of everlafting love, when God firft fet his heart upon his chofen ones, then gave he them to his Son. and will d their union to him in a marriage covenant; and he gives them to him allo (fecondly in the work of vocation which makes way for the working of faith in Chrift in the foul. The Father (fays he) hath given this (poufe to his Son speaking of the church) and joins her to him by his spirit. And. my beloved, without this act of grace put forth by God towards us, the match would never be made between Chriff and any poor foul ; for this indeed is that which brings the foul to Chrift : So much Chrift himfelf tells us, John vi. 27. All that the Father giveth me, Shall come to me. Mark, 'tis the Father's giving us to Chrift, that brings us to him, and were we not by the Father given to him, we should never come to him by be-" lieving, there could never be a marriage-union and relation between him and us.

111. Chrift readily approves and accepts of the Father's gift, being willing, yea, longingly defirous to espouse them unto himself, whom his Father gives him in order thereunto. In the making up of a marriage, 'tis not enough what the Father gives fuch or fuch an one to his son, and his Son to her; but there must alfo be the confent of the Son ; he must approve and accept of the Father's gift : and to does Chrift here, he approves and accepts of the Father's gift : The Father wills the taking fuch and fuch poor finners to wife, and accordingly gives himfelf to them, and them to him. and the will of Chrift falls. in with, and is conformed to the will of the Father herein, and fo the match goes on. This you have clearly held forth, John vi. 37. All that the Futher hath given me, come unto me; and him that cometh to me. I will in no wife ouf out. Mark, here are among others, two things; I. Here is the Father's giving of poor finners to Chrift, and therein his will and content that they flould be expouled to him, in these words, All that the Father bath given me. 2. Here

The Best MATCH; Or,

is Chrift's approbation and acceptation of the gift of the 1 ather, with his will and confent to elpoufe them to himfelf, in these words, And him that come: b unto me, I will in no wife caft out ; that is, I will affuredly receive him, and accept of him, I will take him into a conjugal union and relation to mylelf. Chrift here plainly declares his acceptance of the Father's gift giving poor finners to him to be his fpouse. 'I is a great taying, and fuitable to this I am ipeaking, which I have read in a great divine, " The e-" ternal will and good pleasure of God preceeds " (fays he); but Chrift the bridegroom cannot but " will the same thing which the Father wills : his will " is conformed to the Father's, and therefore does " he accept us as his fpoure " in a word, in this act of grace, Chrid's language is fuch as this, " Father, " doll thou give fuch and such poor finners to me ? " and is it thy will that they flould be expouled to " me? Content, I do freely accept of them. and an willing to efpouse then to myleit for ever: " 'Tis true, they are poor worthlefs creatures, al-" together unfuitable to my dignity and greatness: " but, l'ather, they are thy gift. and I accept them " as fuch : I rue, there is no beauty in them that I " fhould defire them, but they are thy gift, and I " will marry them and make them beautiful." .and O. what grace is this !

1V. The Lord Jchu Chrill not only approves and accepts of the Father's gift, but moreover the redeems them thus given to him, with the price of his own blood z he random them from fin, and death, and hell, wheremath in themetwes they were all in bondage; which also neceffurly concurs to the accomplianent of the expound between him and them, 'fri observed by lowe, that in the eatter countries it was the matter for men to buy their wives, and indeed, for much tens to be intimated in that setfage of Sari to David, a run, will 32. Where, when he would perfinabe David o marry his canghter, may nece at leak, he transhin word, that he

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

-33

defired not any Jowry, but fo and fo; It feems then, that it was usual to expect a dowry. The fame also appears from the practice of Shechem, Gen. xxxiv. 11, 12. where being in love with Dinah, Jacob's daughter, he proffered to give a dowry for her; Give me (fays he) but thy damfel to wife, and afk me never for much dowry and gift, and I will give it thee. To be fure 'tis fo here. Chrift buys all his fpoufes, and gives a vaft gift for them; Chrift indeed is in love with poor finners, given him by the Father, and defires to marry them to himfelf; but he must buy them if he means to have them, and buy them he does, and at a dear rate, he gives a great dowry for them, even his life, his blood, his glory, and all for a time. Hence he is faid to give himfelf for us, Eph. v. 25. and to purchase us by his blood, Acts xx. 28. Hence we are taid to be bought by him with a price, with a great price, with a price of ineftimable value, even bis own most precious blood, I Cor. vi. 20. The cafe lies thus : The elect, as well as others, were all gone into captivity, fold under fin and Satan, in bondage to death, and hell, and wrath, which is the condition of all by nature ; and if Chrift will have them as his fpoule, he must ranfom and redeem them from all; which accordingly he does : He bleeds, he dies, he gives himself a ransom for them, in order to the marrying of them to himfelf : He had indeed a mind to a spoule among the children of men, and was in love with them from all eternity, as he himfelf tells us, Prov. vili. 31. and fo much in love with them, as that he does in effect fay unto the Father, as Snechem did to Jacob, Afk me never fo much dowry, and I will give it. Why, my Son, fays the Father, if thou wilt have them, and marry them to thyielf, thou muft give thy blood, thy life for them ; thou must redeem them from fin, and death, and hell, whereunto they are in bondage ; which 'can't be done by lefs than by giving thyfelf a ranfom for them ; all which Chrit affents unto, and complies with, and that with delight, freely giving himself for them. And O, what

D

The Best MATCH; Or,

grace is this! Oh, to give fuch a price for fuch a spoule! a price fo great for a fpoule to black and unworthy; this is a glorious grace indeed.

. V. Chrift makes love to them, tenders himfelf unto their embraces, and withal wooeth them for their acceptance of him, and that with the greatelt and most affectionate importunity : How much foever it has coft Chrift to redeem poor finners, and how great a dowry foever he has given for them, yet they are unwilling to close with him, they have no mind, no heart Chriftward, and fo the match is not like to be made up, unless something further be done; therefore after all, Chrift (as one phrales it) comes a wooing to them, he makes love, offering himfelt to them, and earnefly folicites them for their love and acceptance; he importunes them, and that in fuch a way, as if he were refolved to take no denial ; in Ezek. xvi. 8. we read of a time of love, a time, (that is) of Chrift's making love to finners lying in their blood and gore. And indeed, Chrift has times of love, times when he makes love, and offers him elf with all his riches and treasures to poor finners; when his language to them is, Behold me, behold me, Ifa. Ixv. 1. and look upon me, and be ye faved all ye ends of the earth, Ifa. xlv. 22. Now he comes, and tells over the ftories of his love to them, how much he has done and fuffered for them, how much his defire is towards them, and what great things he will beflow upon shem, and initate them into, and all to win and allure them to himfelf, to gain their love and confent to accept of him, and to be his in a marriage cove. nant. 1 ime was when Chrift came, and did this himfelf in perion ; when he flood, and cried, If any man thirft, let him come unto me, and drink, John vii. 27. Time was, when in his own perfor he importuned poor finners from day to day, he made love to them time after time, as he did (you know) to Ferufalem, Matth, xxiii 39. For fome years together he wooed them, and offered himfe'f and his grace to them in his own perfon; and the' he does not now come in

The Soul's Espousal to CHRIST. 35

person; yet, as David sent his servants to Abigail, to commune with ber, and so acquaint her with his purpose and defire to take her to wife, 1 Sam. XXV. 39. So Chrift fends us his fervants, his ministers, to poor firners to commune with them, and to declare the love and purpotes of his heart towards them, and to woo them for him, and, as ambaffadors for Christ, we do woo poor fouls; and as in Gbriff's flead, befeech them to be reconciled to God, to give up their names and fouls to Chrift in a marriage -covenant, 2 Cor. v. 20. And becaufe we can prevait nothing by and of ourlelves upon the fpirits of men in this great matter : Chrift over and above, fends his own bleffed Spirit to woo them, and gain upon them, making them willing in the day of his power, Pial. cx. 2. And this leads me to the confideration of those other acts of grace in this bufinefs, wherein the Father and Jefus Chrift work by the Spirit in us and upon us, for the making up of the match between Christ and us: Only, by the way, let us fill fee and admire the grace of Jefus Chrift to poor finners. O, that he thould woo fuch poor vile creatures as we are, and make love to us ! Should you fee a king, a great king wooing a beggar, coming now himfelf in perfon, and then lending his fervauts to her to folicite and importune her love, you would look on this to be great grace : But O, this is nothing to the grace of Christ, in condefcending to woo fuch as we are, finners, lying in our blood.

CHAP. V.

Which gives us an account of these (which I call) more near all of grace, which the father, and Je(us Chrift by the Spirit, do put sorth in us and upon us, for the effecting of the spouldt between Chrift and us.

DIVINE grace has not yet done its work; no there are other afts which it does, and mult put forth, if ever the marriage be made up between Chrift and us; and thefe I call more near, becaule they are wrought in us and upon us, and do mose immediately conduce to the wring of the marriageknot between Chrift and the finit. And as in the former, the Father and Jelis Chrift wrought more immediately of and by themidlevas; io in thefe the bieffed spirit's influence comes in, and his grace fikews itief, they in the's adding by his fpirit working in at upon the fool, carries on and complexits i; which he does by theis five acts of grace.

1. The foul is, by the fpirit of God divorced from its old hufband, the law, and thereby is fitted and prepared for an efpoulal to Chrift. Naturally we are all married to another hufband, even to the law; and we mult be divorced from that, or we can never be married and espoused to Christ; fo much the Apoltle clearly holds forth Rom, vii. A Wherefore, my brethren, ye alfo are become dead to the law by the body of Chrift, that ye frould be married to another, even to him nuno is raifed from the dead, that we Should bring forth fruit unto God. Pray mark, married to another ; The law then was their hufband, to which they were married; and that they must be dead to, and divorced from, if ever they would be married to Jeius Chrift; look, fays he, (for tis his own argument and allusion in ver. 2. 3.) as a woman can't be the wife of two hufbands at once: but her preient hufband muft be dead before the can be married to another ; fo neither can a foul be efpoufed to thefe two hufbands at once, the law and Chrift, but he must be dead to; or divorced from the one, e'er he can be married to the other ; obferve, ye are dead to the law; what is it to be dead to the law, or divorced from the law? To be dead to the law, is to have no hope, no expectation of life and righteoufnets by the law : 'tis to be fenfible that the law cannot fave us ; yet there is more in it than fo. To be dead to the law, is to fee ourfelves dead by the law ; 'tis to fee ourfelves loft and condemned by the law,

the Soul's Espoulatio CMRIST.

for fin, as the transgreffion thereof; and thus we must all be dead to the law, or divorced from the law, or we cannot be married to Chrift. Now this the fpirit of God effects by a work of the law upon the confcience; he divorces the foul from the law, by the law, i. e. by bringing home the law to the sonfcience : This the Apostle felt in his own foul, I through the law (fays he) that is, the fpirit of God bringing home the law to my confcience, am dead to the law, Gal. ii. 19. So again, Rom. vii. 9. I was alive without the law once; but when the Commandment came, fin revived, and I died, 1 was alive without the law once, that is, I thought myfelf to be alive, 1 apprehended my flate to be good and happy ; but this was without the law, i. c. before the ipirit of God, by the ministry of the law, convinced me of my fin and mifery ; therefore it follows, when the commandment came, fin revived, and I died; i. e. when the law came in its convincing power through the fpirit upon my foul, then I faw my finful, dead and miferable flate : thus was he himfelf divorced from the law, that he might be married to Chrift. The fum is this, the spirit of God comes and shews the foul the firichness and holineis, the purity and spirituality of the law, and makes him fenfible how large the duty is that it requires, how impossible it is for him to keep it, and how many ways he has broken it; he withal lets him fee the dreadfulnels of that curle and condemnation it has juitly laid him under for the breach thereof; and thus he is devorced from it : And this is all one with the Spirit's convincing us of fin, and our loft and miferable condition by realon thereof, which is (you knew) his fift work in order to faith, and to to our esponfing to Carilt, John xvi. C. Thus by the fpirit of God the foul is divorced from the law, he is taken off from all expectations of life and happiness, by that, and is made to see his own finfulnets, and fo his infinite head of Carid. whereby he is fitted for this other and better hufband.

12 3

The Beft MATCH ; Or,

28

II. The foul being thus divorced from the law, and fo fitted and prepared for Chrift, then the fpirit of God reveals and offers the Lord Jelus Chrift in the promife of the gospel, as a better husband to him : Now the bleffed spirit comes, and does as Abraham's fervant did, who was fent to take a wife for Ifaac; he told Rebecca of his mafter's greatness, of his flocks, and his herds, his filver, and bis gold, his men-fervants, and his maid-fervants, and withal, that he had given all to Ifaac, Gen. xxiv. 35, 36. So the fpirit of God now fets before the foul the riches and the greatnefs, the beauty and the excellency of the Lord Jefus Chrift: He tells them what a full, what a fweet, what a rich, what an amiable one he is, and withal tenders him to his embraces ; he reveals and offers him to him, as one full of grace and truth, as one that has all fulness dwelling in him, all fulness of life and peace; of mighteoufnels and falvation, as one every way able the lave him to the very utmost, which is, that which Chrift calls his convincing the world of righteoufnefs, John xvi. 9. he reveals and offers him to him in the transcendent beauty, excellency and amiablenefs of his perfon on the one hand ; as alfo in the glorious fulnels, largenefs, and fufficiency of his grace and righteoufficis on the other hand: Thus (1 fay) he reveals and offers Chrift unto the foul, and withal, opens his glory, and caufes it to fhine forth before him ; fo that now the foul fees that in Chrift, that fulnets, that beauty, that love, that amiablenefs, that fweetnefs, which he never faw before ; Chrift is . now another thing in the foul's eye than ever before he was. Now the foul; as those John i. 14. Behold his glory, as the glory of the only begotten Son, full of frace and truth : Yea, not only does he thus reveal "Chrift unto the foul, but withal fixes the foul's eye upon him; he makes him to pore and gaze upon Chrift, as the most excellent and an iable object, and feeing of the Sen, and that in order to believing ; whilever feeth the Son, and believeth on him, Avail

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

bave everlasting life, John vi. 40. The bleffed spirit deals by the foul herein, as God, by the angel did with Hagar, Gen. xxi. 14. where it is faid, He opened her eyes, and the faw a well of water for her relief : She was in a very diffreffed condition, as you may fee, ver. 16. 16. full of bitterness, the and her child both in a perifhing condition, being in the wildernefs; and her water in the bottle being ipent : Now God fhews her a well of water, whence the fetches a full fupply, So here, the poor foul having been under the convincing power of the law, fees himself in a woful, miferable, dittreffed condition ; whereupon he is full of bitternels, crying out with Hagar, How Thall I fee the child die? How can I bear to perifh eternally? But now the fpirit of God comes, and opens his eyes, and fhews him Chrift, and Chrift as infinitely fuitable to him; Look, fays the fpirit to the foul, being now defolate and undone; look, here is a Saviour for thee. a hufband for thee, another and a better hufband than the law could ever have been, even the Lord Jefus Chrift, who is infinitely able to pay all thy debts, to fupply all thy wants, to heal all thy wounds, to relieve all thy diffreffes, to pardon all thy fins, to fatisfy all thy defires, to aniwer all thy love, and to give thee perfect happinefs and fatisfaction in and with himfelt for ever : Look here he is, here he is in the promise, here he is in the covenant, here he is in the tender and invitation of the goipel; here he is at the very door of the heart, knocking and calling for admiffion thereunto, Rev. iii. 20. Hore he is with his arms wide open to receive and embrace thee ; and that notwith anding all thy vilenefs, finfulneis, and unworthinefs . Look therefore to him, and be faved. 111. With this tender and revelation of Chrift unto one foul, the fpirit of God comes and works a fecret Live and longing in the foul after Chrift ! he does not make a naked tender and revelation of Chrift only to the foul; for that were not enough, but he withat gives him a fecret touch, whereby he is made to breath and long after Chrili, to move a little Chrillward;

The Best MATCH = OF,

40

He drops a little myrrh upon the handle of the losk, as it were, whereby he is drawn out in holy longings and breathings after fweet Jelus; as you know the cafe iometimes was with the spouse, Cant. v. 1. and this the fcripture calls an hungering and thirfting after Chrift, and has a bleffednefs annexed to it, Matth. v. 6. and frequently eliewhere. Yea, fuch is that fecret touch, which in and with those tenders and revelations of Chrift the Spirit of God gives the foul, as that (like that of the loadstone to the needle) which fets it a trembling, and will not fuffer it to reft, till it ftands fully pointed Chriftward ; yea, till it finds itfelf in the very bofom and embraces of that beloved; 'tis indeed fuch as by degrees make the foul fick of love, and longings after Chrift, Cant. v. 8. and he cries out for Chrift, as Rachael fometimes did for children : Give me children (faid fac) or elfe I die : So, give me Chrift, fays the foul, or elfe I die, I perifh, and that for ever; In a word, nothing but Chrift will fatisfy him; fend him to the creatures, fend him to his own duties and fervices, fend him to his highest accomplifhments and attainments, and without Chrift they will not do; yea, all these he accounts but as dung, as dogs meat; that he may win Chrift, Phil. iii. 8. Indeed, heaven and earth, with all the fulne's of both, are nothing to him without Chrift; and an union with Chrift ; his language now is, O Chrift ! Chrift above ten thousand worlds : O that Chrift were mine ! O that I had union with him! O that I were in his embraces ! O how happy are they that are married to him! and how happy fhould I be, could I call him mine ? This I fay is his language, and when once it comes to this, then things work well indeed, then the match is in a good forwardness, there being but an hairs breadth, as it were, between Chrift and infoul. Therefore,

1V. The foul being thus inclined Chrift ward, and drawn forth in holy lungings after union and dommunion with him: the fpirit of God comes and enables him to believe, hec carries the foul to Chrift in

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

a way of believing, whereby he actually clofes with him, and is espouled unto him : For, my beloved 'tis faith which ties the marriage-knot, and makes up the marriage-union between Chrift and us. Hence Chrift is faid to dwell in our hearts by faith, Ephef. iii, 17. Chrift dwelling in our hearts, notes the neareft union and communion between him and us. And how comes he thus to dwell in our hearts ? why by faith, by our believing on him . Hence alio, Chrift tells us, That he that eateth his flefh and drinketh his blood, dewelleth in him, and he in him, John vi. 56. By eating Chrift's flefh and drinking his blood, is meant, our believing on him; and fo he himfelf expounds it ; for he makes eating and drinking of him, and believing on him, all one throughout that Chapter : Now (fays he) He that eateth my flefh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him : that is, he has the nearest union and communion with me. 'Tis faith then (you fee) that unites, and fo espoules us to Chrift : Faith gives Chrift an inlet into the foul, and it gives the foul an inlet into Chritt, and fo they are made one, and married together. By believing, we confent to take Chrift, and adually do take him for our only head and hufband for ever: and fo the match is made up between him and us : " We by faith (fays a learned man) wrought in us " by the holy Spirit, confent unto this marriage " with Chrift :" Chrift, as you heard before, confents thereunto ; as God he confented hereunto from all eternity, and as man he confents hereunto in time. For, as divines observe, Chrift has a double will, his divine and human : With the first, he confented to this efpoufal from eternity ; with the fecond, he contents hereunto in time, and never changes therein. Now, as Chrift gives his confent, fo. we must alfo give ours, which we do by believing in him; by which therefore the match is made up between him and us. Now, there is a threefold act of faith, which the spirit of God works in the foul, whereby he more effectially cloles with Chrift, and

42

The Belt MATCH; OF,

is efpouled unto him, made one with him in a marriage-covenant.

I. An act of choice or election.

II. An act of truft or dependance .

III. An act of relignation or abjection.

I. An act of choice or election : In the act or work of believing, the foul is by the fpirit of God made folemnly and deliberately to chufe Chrift as his only head and hufband, his Lord and Saviour being thus offered to him in the golpel. Choice or election, as the school men tell us, is an act of the will, whereby it pitches upon fome one thing, and prefers that before all others in order to fuch or fuch an end : Accordingly we may conceive of this act of faith we are fpeaking of : It lies thus; the will is by the Spirit of preferring him for an head and hufband, a Lord and Saviour before all others; It fingles him out, as it were from all others, whether perions or things, in heaven and earth, and embraces him as the beit hufband, the beft Saviour, the beft Lord ; There are others which make love to him, and tender them. felves to his enabraces, as fin, felf, the law, the world, with its inticements; but he paffes by all, yea, rejects all with loathing and indignation, and pitches upon Chrift as infinitely beft, faying to him, I will have none in heaven but thee, and there is none upon earth that I defire in comparison of thec. This the icripture calls fometimes a laying hold upon Chrift, Prov. iii. 18. Sometimes a receiving or embracing of Chrift, John i. 12. 'Fis true, in the work of faith, Chrift is and muft be received into the understanding, but he is most properly faid to be received into our will and affections : Chrift in the golpel is revealed and offered to the foul with all his riches, fulnels and perfections; he is tendered to him as a full, a mighty, and uttermost Saviour, as one who has not only an infinite fulnels and fufficiency in him to redeem and fave, but alio an infinite fuitableneis and amiablenels in him to endear and delight the

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

foul : and accordingly the foul accepts and embraces him, he cleaves to him and faftens upon him, refolving to have none but him alone; his language of him now is, there is none like Chrift no head like his head, no hufband like this hufband, no taviour like this faviour for my toul : This is the head, the hufband, the faviour that I need, and that indeed my foul defires. No love like this love, no heauty like this beauty, no blood like his blood, no righteoufnets like his righteoufnets, no fulnets like his fulnefs ; He therefore, and he alone fhall be my head, my hufband. my laviour, and my all for ever. Sweet Jeius (fays he) doft thou tender thyfelf for an head and hufband to me, and art thou willing to be embraced by me ? Lo, then I do with my whole foul accept of thee, and that for all times, and in all conditions, with all thine holinefs as well as thy love, with all thy inconveniences as well as thy privileges ; to fuffer for thee, as well as to reign with thee; and this the foul does upon the deepeft coupiel, and moft mature deliberation ; and accordingly he abides by his choice for ever.

11. An act of truft or dependance : As in the work of faith the foul is, by the Spirit of God, made to chufe Chrift ; to alfo to truft and depend upon him for all grace, righteoufnefs and falvation. Now it bottoms upon Chrift, and anchors upon. Chrift, refts and relies upon Chrift for all life and peace, for all grace on earth, and glory in heaven : He lays the whole weight and ftrets of his falvation upon him : He commits all to him, ventures all upon him, expects all from him: this the fcripture calls fometimes apon Chrift, Cant. viii. 5. tometimes a hoping in dirift. 1 Cor. xv. 19. And in this respect Chrift is called our hepe, 1 Tim. i. 1. our hope, that is, the the foul has no hope in himfelf, no hope in the creature, no hope in the law, or first covenant, no hope in any thing in heaven or earth on this fide Chrift :

The Bell MATCH : Or,

He looks here and there, to this and that, but he can find no folid ground of hope, no bottom to build or relt upon for life and falvation ; but then he turns his eye upon Christ, and there he fees abundant ground of hope; he beholds him upon the crofs, and there's hope ; he beholds him upon the throne and there's hope; he looks upon him dying, and there's hope ; he looks upon him rifing, afcending, fitting at the Father's right hand making interceffion for us, and there's hope : He looks upon the infinite virtue of his blood, the infinite efficacy of his Spirit, the infinite fulnels of his grace, the infinite dimenfions of his love, the infinite freeness and faithfulness of his promife; and in these he fees infinite ground of hope and truft, and accordingly he rolls and ventures all upon him : Here I'll build (fays he) here I'll bottom, here I'll reft, here I'll hang and depend, here I'll live; yea, and if die I mult, here I'll die. His language to Chrift now, is like that of the Plalmift to God in another cafe, Ffal xxxix. 17 Now Lord. what wait I for? My hope is in thee. This is to caft anchor within the veil, Hich. ix. 6. And indeed 'tis with poor fouls many times, as with perfons at fea; the ftorm ariles, the waves lift up themfe lves, which beating upon them, they are ready to fink every moment and their very foul is melted becaufe of heavinels; but anon, they found bottom. calt anchor, and are at reft; So poor fouls are under ftorms of fin, guilt, and wrath, perifhing in their own apprehenfion every moment; but anon they drop an anchor of hope upon Chrift, and do reft upon him ; or 'tis with them in this cafe. as 'twas with the dove when the was first fent out of the ark. the found no refting place abroad for the tole of her foot ; but it length returned to the ark, and there found reft, Gen. viii. 8, 9. So the poor guilty foul finds no reft iny where but in Chrift His language in this act of I aith is fuch as this, I am a poor. loft. fuful, diffreffed creature, and there is but one door I can expect relief from, and that is Chrift, and at this door I'll ly

the Soul's Esponsal to CHRIST.

15

in wait : I know he is able to help me, for he can fave to the uttermoft; and furely he hash bowels, great bowels towards poor finners; he is a merciful high-prieft. He fays concerning him, as they fometimes did concerning the king of Ifrael, Bebold we have heard that the king of livael is a enerciful king. peradventure he will fave us : Yea he has bid me look to him and be faved ; and he invites all them that are weary, and heavy laden, to come to him, and promifes them reft, Why then should I not reft and sely upon him ? 'Tis true, 1 am a mighty finner, but he is a more mighty Saviour : Have I finned to the utmost ? He has fatisfied to the utmost ; What thall I fay ? True, I am death, but Chrift is life ; I am darknefs, but Chrift is light; I am fin, but Chrift is holinefs; I am guilt, but Chrift is rightcoufnefs; I am emptinefs and nothingnel's, but Chrift is fulgefs and fufficiency ; I have broken the law, but Chrift has fulfilled the law; and his life is infinitely able to fwallow up my death ; his light, my darkness ; his holinefs, my fin ; his righteoufnefs my guilt ; his fulnels, my emptinels; on him therefore I'll lean. and live, and hope. 'Fis true, I am utterly unworthy of any life, any grace, any favour ; but Chrift does all for finners freely, he loves freely; he pardons freely, he faves freely; how vile therefore and unworthy foever 1 am, yet 1 will reft and depend upon him, who knows but he may call an eye of love upon me ? This is that act of faith which is held forth, Ifa. Ixv. 24. Surely, Shall one fay, in the Lord base I righteoufnefs and strength. I have neither strength nor righteoufnets of my own, but I have all righteoufnets and ftrength in Chrift; all righteoufnefs for pa on and juffification, and all firength for holinefs and fanctification , this is that the apostle calls a rejoicing in Chrift Jefus, having no confidence in the Ach, Phil.

To draw towards a conclution of this head: which way foever the foul looks on this fide Christ, he meets with nothing but difcouragement: If he looks to

The Belt MATCH : Or,

himfelf, there he fees nothing but fin and guilt, blacknefs and deformity ; in his heart he fees a fountain of fin, an abyls of fin. a very hell of fin and wickednefs ; in his life he finds innumerable evils, fins of a crimfon dye and fcarlet tincture ftaring him in the face , yea, his very duties are not without fin, even in these there is abundance of pride, formality, unbelief, and the like : His very righteoulnels, are as filthy rags, Ifa. 1xiv. 4. If he looks unto the law, there he reads his doom and condemnation in every line thereof ; there he finds himfelf under the curfe ; there he fees nothing but foar, and blacknefs, and darkness, and tempests, Heb. xii. 18. If he looks to juffice, that he finds as a naming fword keeping him from the tree of life, from all happinels : That appears with an angry frowning countenance, demanding fatisfaction, as being infinitely wronged : But now in the midft of all thefe difcouragements, the poor foul at length gets a fight of Chrift, in whom he fees encouragement after all : He difcovers land in a ftorm, as it were, and finds him in a bottom to reft his weary fpirit upon ; in him he fees that which can atone God, fatisfy juffice, anfwer all the demands of the law, fully deliver him from in and guilt, and make him both holy and happy for ever; and accordingly he refts and rolls hunfelf upon him, refolying that if he dies, he will die thus leaning upon this beloved.

III, An aQ of relignation or fubjetion. As in the work of faith the foul thus chues Chrift and degrads upon him, fo allo he is by the fpirit of Oad made condaidy and unrefervedly to relign up himielf unto him, to be ruled, governed, and dipoied of by him in his own way: The foul now purs himielf and bit of the power and a polifician, he pades him fait away for himielf, and he gives up himielf into the power and polific in or fees good: which is properly that aft of faith which we call refiguration, ad this the forigure of faith which we call refiguration.

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

am the Lord's, Ifa. xliv. 5. that is, he fhall give or refign up himfelf to the Lord to be for ever his. and at his difpofe; fo 2 Cor. viii. 5. They gave themfelves una to the Lord: and Ephef. v. 24 the church is faid to be fubjed to Chrift t The cafe feems to be this, there having many treaties past in order to a match between Chrift and the foul ; the foul at length, thro' the help of the divine spirit, is made freely to confent to take Chrift for his only head and hufband, and to be fubject to him in all things, to be perfectly and eternally at his difpofe. His language now to Chrift, is like that of Ahab to Benhaded, 1 Kings xx. 4. Behold I am thine, and all that I have is thine : Sweet Lord Jelus, fays the foul, I have been my own. and have lived too much in mine own will, and to my own ends and interefts, but now I defire to be thine. and to live in thy will, and to thine ends ; take puffellion of me, fave me, rule me, lead me, difpole of me as thou pleafeft, and do all thy pleafure in me, pull down and fet up what thou wilt, I'll be, and do, and fuffer what thou will have me to be, and do. and fuffer. And this is properly that act of faith, whereby we clofe with Chrift as a Lord and a King, and is indeed the evidence of the truth of the two former; for you must know, that though faith's firit aspect be to Chrift as a Saviour, yet it comes to eye him as a Lord and King alio. As faith fully bottoms upon the fatisfaction of Chrift, fo it freely bows to the fcepter of Chrift ; yea, when faith can't challenge Chrift as a Saviour, yet it will own Chrift as a Lord. You know how Laban spake to Abraham's fervant upon the fight of the ear rings and bracelets, which he had given his fifter Rebekah; and upon his hearing a relation from her of his difcourse with her, Come in thou bleffed of the Lord, why flandeft thou without? I have room for thee, Gen. xxiv. 31. In like manner does the foul speak to Chrift, upon the fight of that worth that is in him, and that need which the has of him ; come in thou bleffed of the Lord, come in thou bleffed of the Lord, why ftandeft thou without ? I have

The Belt MATCH; Or,

room for thee in my understanding, and in my will and affections; and I would have thee poffers all, and command all : In a word, the foul freely gives up himfelf to Chrift's holy and fpiritual government. Thou art an holy Chrift, (fays he) who is to reign, and I refign up myfelf to thee, I will have no Lord but thee : take the whole throne to thyfelf within me ; I know thy yoke is an easy yoke, and I defire to bear it; thy scepter is a righteous scepter, and I defire to how to it; thy kingdom is a kingdom of righteoufnels, peace, and joy in the Holy Ghoft, and I heartily defire to come under the power of it. I would be fanchified as well as justified; I defire thy spirit to fubdue my corruptions for me, and to make me holy, as well as thy blood to wafh away my guilt for me, and ingratiate me with thyfelf : and this is what the fcripture calls, an opening of the gates, and lifting up of the everlasting doors, to let Christ the king of glory in, Pial. xxiv. 7. Thus by these three, which indeed are the great united acts of faith, the fpirit of God enables the foul to close with Chrift in a marriagecovenant, and relation.

V. The foul being thus enabled to believe, and for close with Chrift in a marriage covenant; then us the crown and perfection of all, the bleffed fpirit of God, takes up his abode, and dwells for ever in that foul, as the pledge and everlasting bond of this marpiage-union and relation between them. The fiveet fpirit does not only come as a friend, to treat about the match, and alfo to tie the Marriage-knot between Chrift and us; but moreover, this being done, he remains himfelt in the foul, as a love-token from Chrift to him, as the pawn and pledge of this efronial, and as the everlafting bond and confirmation of this marriage union and relation : Hence that of the Apostle, He that is joined to the Lord, is one spirity 1 Cor. vi. 17. one fpirit with the Lord he is joined to; that fpirit which did join him to Chrift, does remain in him and in Chrift both : Chrift leaves his own fpirit in his fpoufes as the pledge and bond of

the Soul's Espoulat to CHRIST.

that marrriage-union that is between him and them; fo that he and they have the fame fourit dwelling in them; yet with this difference, he dwells in Chrift without measure, in us by measure ; in Chrift immediately, by virtue of the perional union, in us by his gifts and graces; in Chrift as an head, in us as members, and he with these are the love-tokens, the pawns and pledges of his marriage troth plighted between Chrift and us : and this indeed is that which makes this union fo ftrong and inviolable, as that it can never be broken : Yea, not only does he remain in the foul as the pledge and bond of this union. but alfo to deck and adorn the foul with grace, and to make him ready for the confummation of the marriage above : You know, when diraban's fervant faw that Rehekah confented to be Hade's wife, he then gave her jewels of filver, and jewels of gold, and rich raiment, Gen. xxiv. 57. So the bicfled tpirit of God having gained the fouls confect to be etpouted to Chrift, and the marriage knot being tied between them, now he dwells in the foul to deck and adorn him; now he gives him jewels of gold and filver, furnishes and beautifies him with all divine and heavenly graces : He dwells in him as an indeficient fpring and fountain of all grace and gracious dispositions, till he has lodged him fafe in the arms and bofom of his fweet hufband above. Thus. at length, the efpoular or marriage relation is made up between Chrift and the foul. And O how bleffed is the foul that is thus espouled to him ! I must fay to fuch a foul, bleffed be the day that ever thou wert born; bleffed the womb that bare thee; and bleffed the paps which gave thee fuck ; bleffed gofpel which revealed this fweet Chrift to thee. and bleffed fpirit that has tied this happy knot between him and thee.

E 3.

The Bal MATCH; Or,

CHAP VI.

Being a call to, and treaty with fouls, in order to an efpousal between Chrift and them.

7 ELL, and what is the meaning of all this? Surely, it thould have a mighty influence upon the fpirits of men, to draw and allure them to Chrift, to induce them at leaft to look after an acquaintance with this bleffed espousal to him; and indeed I would take occafion hence to treat with eternal fouls, in order to a match between Chrift and them : and O that I could do it effectually ! Look. my beloved as David fent his fervants to Abigail to commune with her, in order to his taking her to wife, I Sam. xxv. 39, 40. fo has the Lord Jefus fent me, his poor unworthy fervant, to you this day to commune with you in order to the espoufing you to himfelf; and O that you would do in this cafe, as the did in that, for the hafined ('tis faid) and arofe and went to David, and became his wife, ver. 42. O that you would all arife, arife out of your fins, arife out of your unbelief, arife out of your carnal fecurity, and go to Chrift, and become his fpoufe : And not only fo, but, as the did make hafte in the bufinefs, clofe fpeedily with him in a marriage covenant, even to day; O bleffed day, might I fucceed as they did ! How happy would it be for you! how comfortable for me ! and how joyful for us all in the day of the bridegroom's coming ! Sirs, let me fay, O that I might fay of you, as Paul of his Corinthians here, I have espoused you to one husband, even to Chrift. And why fhould it not be thus ? Why fhould you not rife and go with me to fweet Jefus, and be espoufed unto him? Can you make light of all that love, that confort, that fweetneis, that happinefs, that bleffed union and communion, that delight, folace and complacency of foul which this efpoufal carries in it ? Or, is there any thing can make up the lois of theie? Can fin and the creature afford any thing compas-

The Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

able hereunto ? Surely there is more fweetnefs, more happinels in one kils of the mouth of this bleffed Lord, in one embrace of his bofom, one moment's communion with him, than in all the delights of fin and the creature ; if you doubt it, come and fee. Experienced fouls will tell you, that one defcent of love from Chrift, one beam of the light of his countenance, one turn with him in his galleries, is infinitely beyond all earthly delight whatfoever. Again, can you be content to die, and perifh eternally, rather than live, and be made happy in fuch a fweet and defirable way as this of being efpoused to Chrift is? A more fweet and defirable way of being made happy than this of an espoulal to Christ, furely neither men nor angels could ever have thought on ; And can you, O sternal fouls be content to die, to perifh, to be damned and miferable for ever, rather than be faved and made happy this way ? If you get not union with, and a marriage-relation to this fweet Lord, you must die and perifh for ever ; Know you not (fays the apostle) that Jefus Chriff is in you, except you be reprobates ? 2 Cor. xiii. 5. If Chrift be not in us, we are certainly reprobates, we are rejected of God, and out of his favour, and then furely we must perifh. Naturally we are all dead, all lost, all condemned ; Judgment is come upon all men to condemnation, Rom. v. 18. and we are all she children of wrath by nature, Eph. ii. 3. And if ever we be juftified and faved, .it must be by a marriage-union and relation to Chrift. There is no condemnation (fays the Apofile) or, as the words are, nothing of condemnation to them that are in Chrift Jefus, Rom. viii. 1. But as is there implied, there is nothing but condemnation to them that are out of Chrift Jefus. Once more; can you be content to be fhut out from the marriage at last for ever? Think of that feriptune, and bear the dread of it if you can, Matth. xxv. 10. And they that were ready, went unto the marriage, and the door was shut; thut against others who then would fain enter: To be fhut out from the marriage-

51

The Bef MATCH; Or,

supper at last, is to be shut out from God, from Chrift, from the comforter, from all the faints and angels, from all happinefs, yea, and from all hopes of happines for ever; and thus you must expect to be that out from the marriage at laft, if you come not into an espousal to him here. And can you bear it, think you ? Can you be content to hear Chrift fay unto you at laft, Depart from me, depart, You would have none of me on earth, though I woord and befought you with tears ; and therefore now you thall have none of me in heaven ; you might have been happy in an union and communion with me and the arms of my love were open to have received you, but you would not ; therefore now depart from me, I know you not : And can you bear this ? Befides, what is it that keeps your foul from a clofe with Chrift in this marriage relation ? A vain world, a filthy luft, a painful perifhing pleafure, a feafual appetite : And are these better than Christ ? Are these indeed things to be laid in the ballance by you against Ghrift, yea, and to weigh down him in your values? O monftrous flupidity! In fhort, firs, the matter I am treating with you about, is no trifle, 'tis of no lefs moment and importance to you than eternal life or death; eternal falvation or damnation comes to ; your eternal all depends upon it, for you must live or die, be faved or damned eternally, according as you do, or do not close in with Chrift in a marriage union and relation here: why then fhould you ftand off from him? Yea, why fhould not this be the day of efpoufals between him and you ? Oh, be not fhy, be not coy to Chrift, but embrace his love : furely his arms are wide open to receive you, his heart is upon you, and his defire is towards you ; Lift up therefore the everlafting doors, and let this King of glory in : Give up your names and fouls unto hun for ever. Some of you are young, and have your affections green and fresh : O that you would now go with me to fweet Fefus, and become his fpouse ; you cannot love him, por be married to him too foon : O, let him have your

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

hearts before this world liath defiled and debauched them. Others of you are oldes, and have outfood the calls and offers of Chrift long; yet lo, he once more tenders himfelf to you ; O now close with him, and all will be well yet. But for the better fucceeding of this treaty, I fhall, in the managing of it, fpeak three things, 1. I'll thew you what manner of hufband the Lord Jefus Chrift is, and how he is qualified to render him defireable in that relation. 2. I'll flow you what great things he does for all his fpoufes. 2. I'll flew you how much his heart is upon a match with you. And now, as Abraham's fervant, when he was to get a wife for Ifaac, prayed, faying, O Lord God of my mafter Abraham, fend me good fpeed this day, Gen. xxiv. 12. fo would I upon the bended knees of my foul pray, O Lord God, the God and Father of my royal mafter Jefus Chrift, fend me good fpeed this day, that I may win, through thy grace, a fpoufe for him.

C H A P. VII.

Which flows what manner of husband Chrift is, and how qualified for the endoaring of him to fouli, and rendering him definable in a conjugat union.

We lived, that thou it of off charge us? So the daughters of *Jerefolem* finks onto the fipule, *Gam*, s. of this manner may fone kay unto me, *Who* or what is this Chrift, that you do fo prefs us to an diputial with him? What is there in him to render him deireable to us? Who, or what is he? Truly 1 can't tell, nor could 1, had 1 the todgue of men and angle1; and 1 am almod wiraid to fipeak to 1 lim. It I flouid durken his glory inited of odriftsing it: This 1 am fire of, he is (as on; freaks to him) earthis wonder, and heaven's wonder both; and has all there in him, and relation if pred and defireable to fouls in a conjugal relation 1 - Look therefore upon him, and

The Best MATCH ; Or,

view him a little, and fee if there be any thing you can defire in fuch a relation that is wanting in him. I'll lay this more fully before you in these following particulars.

1. Are you for dignity and greatness? This goes far among men, and makes many a match : for this none like Chrift, none fo great. fo glorious, fo honourable as he : Pray view him a little : as to his defcent, He came forth from God, viz. by eternal generation, and is the eternal Son of the eternal Father, John xvi. 28. View him in his perfon, and there you will fee nothing but greatnefs; for he is no other than God-man, and has all the excellencies of both natures in one perfon : he is Emmanuel, God with us, God in our nature, Matth, i. 22. He is God. Heb. i. 8. The true God, John v. 20. The great God, Titus ii. 13. The mighty God, 1fa. ix. 6. God over all, or the most high Ged, Rom. ix. 5. God equal with the Father, having the fame divine effence, and effential perfections in him, that the Father hath in him, Phil. ii. 6. He is the brightness of his Father's glory, and the express Charaster of his person; one in whom the whole Majefty, Luftre, and Glory of the Father fhines forth ; one, on whom the Father has engraven all his eternal Excellencies, Heb. i. g. Some fmall beams and rays of God's glory do thine forth in the faints and angels; but in Chrift the fulnefs, luftre, and brightness of it appears. View him in his office and relation with the dignity that even here he is advanced unto : He is a king, a great king, King of kings, and Lord of lords, Rev. xix. 6. King of faints, Rev. xv. 3. King of nations, Jer. x. 7. King of glory, Pfal. xxiv. 7. He is the head of all principalities and powers ; and 'tis their glory that they have fuch an head, Col. ii. 10. He is the fellow of the Lord of bofts, Zech. xiii. 7. He is the first born of God, higher than the kings of the earth, Pial. Ixxxix. 27. He is fet down at God's orun right hand in heavenly places, far abave all principalities, and powers, and might, and dominion, Eph. i. 20. He is made higher than the beavens,

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

Heb. vii. 26. Among all perfons, and in all things whether in heaven or earth, he has the preheminence, Col. 1. 18. Such is his greatness, that the whole creation is bound to perform homage and worfhip to him, the angels themfelves not excepted : Let all the angels of God worship him, fays the Father, Heb. i. 6. and Phil. ii. y, 10. God hath highly exalled him, and given him a name above every name, that at the name of Jefus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things on earth, and things under the earth; i.e. Angels as well as men mult perform worfhip to him : And indeed a refufal fo to do, would turn angels into devils : He is beloved, feared, believed on, obey'd, pray'd unto, praifed, admired, and delighted in by all : He is to have equal honour from all with the Father; All must bonour the Son as they bonour the Father, John v. 23. What fhall I fay ? 'He has the fovereign lordfhip and difpofal both of grace and glory in his hand, the Son quickneth whom he wills John v. 21. He fays unto one, live, and he lives ; and to another, live, and he lives ; and the reft of the dead lives not : He has the keys of death and hell, Rev. i. 18. He has the government of the whole world in his hand; His kingdom ruleth over all, Plal. ciii. 19. He is in full poffeffion of a kingdom over the whole creation, all judgment being committed to him, John v. 22. And O how glorious is he in the whole of it ! "Glorious in his throne, which is at the right hand of God, Heb. i. 3. Glorious in his commiffion,' which is all power in heaven and earth, Matth. xxviii. 18. Glorious in his fcepter, which is a fcepter of righteoufnefs, Pfal xlv. 6 Glorious in his attendants, ten thousand times ten thousand of his holy ones, even thousands of angels. Dan. vii. 10. Glorious in his way of rule, full of grace and fweetness towards his people, full of terror and majefty towards his enemics, his arrows being fharp in their hearts, Pfal. xlv. 5." And as he governs all now, fo he will judge all at laft : and all muft fland or fall, live or die, be faved or danned for ever,

55

The Beft MATCH; Or,

56

according to what featence he finall pafe upon theme, Aft viti 31. Rem. Alt. ro. O how greats this Lord 1. and how worthy to be embraced by us! O firs, will you deny to great, fo glorious a perion, when he makes love to yoh? Shabid you lee lone great prince wooing a beggar in rags upon the doughil, you would wonder to be her flight him, and make him wait time after time upon her: Why. Here is an infinitely, greater perion than the greated of kings that woes you, and folicites you for your love: And will you yet be thy of him, and make him wait? Will you refight him? Then wonder at your own fordid ingratitude.

II. Are you for riches and treasures? This weighs with most; for this, none like Chrift, he has riches as well as greatness to recommend him to you ; Riches and honour are with me, Prov. viii. 18. Yea, and his riches are the best fort, his are spiritual wiches, treafures in heaven, Matth. vi. 20. Riches of life and love, peace and pardon, grace and glory, righteoufnefs and falvation; riches of glory, and riches in glory : And O what poor things are the riches of this world to thefe ? His are true riches, Luke xvi. 11. The riches of this world are but painted riches. his are substantial riches. I will caufe them that love me to inherit fuhflance, Prov. viii. 21. The riches of this world are vain, they are not, Prov. xxiii, s. But. the riches of Chrift have a reality in them; his are lafting and durable riches; Riches and honour are with me, yea, durable riches and righteoufnefs, Prov. viii, 18. Worldly riches are perifbing and uncertain things, I Tim. vi. 17. Now we enjoy them, but all of a fudden they are gone and difappear; but Chrift's are eternal riches for an eternal foul : And as his riches are thus of the best fort, fo he has great abundance of them : his riches are boundless and unfearchable : To me (fays Paul) it is given to preach the unfearchable riches of Chrift, Ephel. in, 8. He is beir of all things, Heb. i. 2. All the treasures of heaven and earth are his : He has all fulnels dwel-

the Souls Espousal to CHRIST. 57

ling in him, Col. i. 19. even all the fulness of the Godhaad : whole God dwells in him ; he has enough to fupply all our wants, and to answer all our defires ; Do we want grace? He is full of grace, John i. 14. Do we want life ? With him is the fountain of life, Pial. xxxvi. 9. Do we want redemption, redemption from fin, from death, from hell, from wrath ? With him is plentoous redemption, Pfal. CXXX 7. Do we want peace ? He gives peace ; My peace I give unto you, John xiv. 27. Do we want righteoufnels? He has fulfilled all righteoufnels, he is become the Lord our righteoufnefs, fer. xxiii. 6. Now will you reject this rich Lord ? you are poor, and miferable, and naked; and will you not embrace this Chrift, tendering himfelf with all these riches to you ? O how juffly then will you perifh for ever! O that there were fome covetous, foul here this day, that would be taken with the riches of Chrift !

III. Are you for bounty, for a nuble and generous fpirit: That's defirable in fuch a relation, and takes much with many; for this alfo, none like Chrift ; He is a bountiful Lord, of a noble and generous fpirit, as well as rich : Many a man has riches enough, but has a bale, narrow, covetous fpirit ; and fo his wife has little of them; but Chrift has a noble generous, bountiful beart ; He is not only rich, but he is allo willing to lay out all his riches and trea. fures upon his fponfes; all the treafures of his love and grace ; all the treatures of his righteoufnefs and confolation ; He would have them abundantly filled. abundantly comforted, abundantly enriched for ever : What a generous fpirit, towards them does he expreis, Cant. v. 1. Eat, O friends; drink yea, drink abundantly, O beloved : As if he thould fay, I have erough, infinitely enough for you, and I would have you to have enough, I would have you have your fouls full of all good; he would have them to have full graces full joys, full comforts, and full happineis for ever. Theje things (peak I unto you, (fays he)

The Beft MATCH; Or,

that yeur jey may be full, John xx, 11. And again, Ak that you may receive, that your jey may be julk, John xvi. 24. He wills them like happine's with himfeft, like love and embraces in the Pather's bolom, John xvii. 24. 26. Like grace and holinefs, John xvii. 22. O what a holle, geneous, bountiful heart has this fuee Lord towards his fpoule's Soul, shall it not draw and allure thee to him? Nothing will faitify him lefs than their participating with him in his sow bleffenefs : Soul, if thou rejedent this bountful Lord, know that he hast reafurces of wrath and yengeance alio, which he will plentifully pour out upon thee for ever.

IV. Are you for wildom and knowledge? Wildom and knowledge render a perfon lovely and defirable, 'is indeed one of a perfons higheft excellencies and perf. tions; for this alfo none like Chrift ; He is the Wildom of God, and the power of Gash 1 Cor. i. 24. The infinite wildom of the eternal God does thire forth in him and through him : Yea. in him are hid all the treasures of wildom and knowledge, Col. ii. 3. Which may be understood actively, as well as paifively, he knowing all, as well as having all that is worth knowing in him; He is the only wife God, Jude 25. There is no true Wildom but in him, and there is no true wildom to be had but by him, and from him : he is often in scripture called Wildom, to note that infinite wildom that is in him : He knows all perfons and all things ; he knows the Father, and that as he is known of him, John x. 15. He knows the mind and will of the Father ; hence faid to be in his bofsm, which is the place of fecrets, as well as love, John i. 18. He knows all his Father's counfels and decrees, which have been of old touching the falvation and damnation of man : Hence we read of the Lamb's book of life, and numes written therein. Rev. xiii, 8. He knows all the works of God the Father, the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him subatforver he doth, John v. 20. He knows the attributes and perfections of God, and he only, Matth.

the Soul's Epoufal to CHRIST.

zi. 27. John iv. 56. He knows the whole word of God, being himfelf the Word, John i. 1. 'Tis obferved by one, that the angels themfelves do not know all the word of God, but Chrilt does: And as he thus knows God, and the things of God, fo alfo he knows man, and the things of man; He knows all Men and what is in them, John ii. 24, 25. He knows the flate, the fpirits, the frames, the thoughts, the ends, the counfels, the ways, the wants, the burdens, the temptations of all. In a word, he is infinite in wifdom and counfel, and he knows perfeetly, as how to promote his own glory, fo how to defend, fave, and comfort his spoules, and carry on their happiness in the best way; O, who would not have fuch an hufband 1 Soul, if thou reject him, know that his wildom will fight against thee; and he knows how to damn and deftroy for ever.

V. Are you for beauty? That takes with moft ; for this none like Chrift; for beauty and comelinels he infinitely furpaffes both men and angels. We read of Mofes, that he was exceeding fair ; and of David, that he was ruddy, and of a beautiful countenance; and Josephus reports of the one of them, that all that faw him, were amazed at, and enamoured on his beauty. O but what was their beauty to Chrift's ? Were their beauty, and (with theirs) the beauty of men and angels put together, it would all be nothing to the beauty of Chrift; not fo much as the light of a farthing candle is to the light of the fun at noonday ; he is beautiful and glorious, Ifa. iv. 2. Was Mofes fair ? Chrift is infinitely more fair ; He is fuirer than the children of men, Pial, xlv. 2. And had you an eye to behold his beauty, you could not but be amazed at it, and enamoured on it; Was David ruddy and of a beautiful countenance ? See what the ipoule fays of Chrift, Cant. v. 10. My beloved is white and ruddy, the chiefest of ten thousand ; which notes the perfection of his beauty; and therefore the concludes all with this, (having fpoken of the beauty of his feveral parts) He is altogether lovely, ver. 16. or he is

F 2

The Best MATCH : Or,

60

all lovelinefs; as if he should fay, What do 1 do? There is no end of his beauty and amiablenefs : there is nothing in him but what is lovely; and there is nothing lovely but what is in him; neither is there any thing in the whole creation, that has beauty and amiableness enough in it, to be a shadow and refemblance of his beauty and amiablenefs, O fair fun, (fays Rutherford) and fair moon, and fair flars, and fair Howers, and fair roles, and fair lilies ; but O ten thousand thoujand times fairer Lord Jefus! Alas, Thave wronged him (fays he) in making the comparison this way : O black fun and moon ! but O fair Lord Jefus ! O black Rowers, and black lilies and roles ! but O fair, fair, even fair Lord Jefas! O black heaven! but O fair Chrift ! O black ungels ! but O furpafingly fair Lord Jefus ! In fhort, divines observe, that there is fomewhat in Chrift more amiable than falvation; and indeed there are those heart-endearing beautics, those foul-ravilhing excellencies in the petfon of this beloved, that are unspeakably beyond falvation itself; He is the brightness, the luftre, the fhining forth of his Father's glory, Heb. i, 2. O, who would not be ravifned with, and enamoured on his beauty? A fmall fight and report thereof. fet the daughter's of Jerafalem a fecking after him, Cant. vi. 1. And thall it have no influence upon you, to draw and allure you to him? Does one to fair and beautiful make love to fuch black and deformed creatures as you and I are, and thall we refuse him? Shall we reject this lovely Lord? O that his beauty might enamour as !

Vi. Are you for love as well as lovelines? for a freet, kind, loving displicition. This is defirable to all; for this allo ano like Chrill; He is of a most freet, loving, tender, affable disposition; he indeed is love iteld; kindnefs iteld; tendentes and compaifon itelf; Ged is how, i John iv. 16. His love to his froutes has all dimensions, beights, breadths, dapths, longifs in it; yea, it paffer knewledge, Rabet, in; 18, 19, which flow the immentity and unitendiralenets of his love; sai the floaded lay of it, "is higher than

the Soul's Espoulat to CHRIST.

heaven, and deeper than the fea; Is broader than the orb of the earth, and longer than all time, during throughout eternity; yea, and it pattes knowledge. There are two things which exceed our knowledge; our fins, and Chrift's love; the one is almost, the other is altogether boundless and bottomless. Tho' a man has never fo many accomplifments to commend him, yet if he be of a rough, crabbed, four difpolition, this renders him unacceptable for fuch a relation ; but to all his other perfections, Chrift has this added, that he is infinitely loving as well as lovely, and of a most kind, tender disposition to his fponfes. Hence we read in fcripture of his love, his kindnefs, his meeknefs, his centlenefs, and the like ; his disposition; he wept over his very enemies, even them that finally refuted him, Luke xviii. 41, 42. Yea, he had a kindness for his murderers, and prayed for them, and that whill they were murdering of him ; yea, and his prayer carried many of them to heaven, Luke xxiii. 34. O what love, what kindness then muit he have for his fpoules ! He that has love for enemies, and fuch love, what mult he have for his friends ? 'Tis a fweet glofs which one of the ancients has upon the place last quoted ; Father, forgive them. they know not what they do : " This (fays he) is a word becoming the eternal word, the word of the eternal Father ; he prays not only for his perfecuters and reproachers, but even for his murderers, improving all his interest treat thee, by that fatherly love they had for me, and by which we are one. hear me for thele my murderers, in forgiving of them; own the love of thy Son, that thou may it pardon his enemies." O what kindnefs does this argue ! in a word, his love is as an ocean, which hath neither brim nor bottom; neither can lie but be kind to his. The law, indeed, of kindis in bis lips; yea, and in his heart and carriage too; all being full of love. O that his love might draw you"

3

The Best MATCH; Or,

Surely no love like his love, none fo full, none fo free, none to fweet, none to fruitful, none to ravithing, none fo lafting; his love, where he loves, never fails, nor ta it ever be broken off; Who Mall feparate ns (fays the apostle) from the love of Chrift ? That is, nothing can feparate us from his love, Neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things prefent, not things to come, nor height, nor depth, nor any thing elfe can do it, Rom, viii. 35, 38, 39. And I think, fays an holy man, his unchangeable love hath faid unto me, I defy thee to break me, or change me, O firs, experienced fouls will tell you, how fweet and good, and rich Chrift's love is. They will tell you, one fight, one tafte of it makes heaven. in the foul, that 'tis better than wine, Cant. i. 2. And will you reject him and his love too ? Will you pour contempt upon fo much kindnefs? O how juftly then will you perifh under his wrath ! He has wrath in him as well as love : wrath for enemies, as well as love. for his fpoufes; and his wrath is as hot and terrible, as his love is fweet and comfortable, yea his love will, if rejected by you, turn into wrath, and no wrath, like that, that is the refult of abufed love : O therefore clofe with Chrift this day.

VII. Are you for a perfon of effect, one that is much wained and beloved t An ingenuous foul would defire this; and for this none hice Christ; a so there is none fo liked and loving as he, fo there is none for much valued and beloved as he : He is beloved by all the faints, both in heaven and carth; the faints in heaven they admire and adore him; the apart of their happinedix to here him, and delight in him for ever : And the faints on earth, they belove and value all the faints us be the is below? I below the is the dearly beloved of their fouls. How of these the inpone and early belowed of their fouls. How of the dest we him, the a data and her well belowed of their fouls. How of the dest has none and again, the dealwas heriel like hold be define all mations. Hay, in 7. That is to fix.

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

he whom all the faithful in all nations do love, defire, and delight in : Hence also that of the apostle, To you that believe he is precious, 1 Pet. ii. 7. The faints love and value Chrift above all their natural, or creatureenjoyments, above father and mother, husband and wife, and children, houfes and lands, and the like : So much is intimated, Matth. x. 37. and xix. 29. they love and value him above all their fpiritual attainments, Accounting them but dung for Chrift, Phil. iii. 8. They love and value him above their lives, being ready to die for him, Acts xxi. 13 Rev. xii. 11. O how dear is Chrift to faints? he is also highly valued and beloved by all the holy Angels; he is the great object of their love and admiration: Hence he is faid to be feen of angels,) that is, to be beloved and delighted in by angels, 1 Tim. iii. 16. The bleffed angels do fee that in Chrift, which does enamour them on him, and fill them with love to him, and delight in him ; yea, which does fill them with perpetual admirings and adorings of him, Rev. v. 12. Yea. which is more than all this, he is infinitely valued and beloved by God the Father alio : The bleffed God fees that in Chrift, that renders him infinitely amiable and defirable in his eye, and to his foul ; both as Son and allo as Mediator, he is even infinitely dear and precious to the Father : and as he is the Son of God, the Son of the Father, as the apoftle's expression is, fo is he the darling and delight of the Father's foul, and was fo from all eternity; fo much he himfelf tells ns, Prov. viii. 30. So is he the infinite and eternal favourrite of the infinite and eternal Father ; fo he is one in effence with the Father, and accordingly muft be infinitely dear to the Father. Hence he is faid to be in the Father's bosom, and as his Son, was fo from eternity. 7ahn i. 18. Now the bofom is the feat of love ; and this being in his Father's bofom, notes that flrong, ardent, intimate love which the Father has for him ; Yea, even as Mediator the Father loves him, John iii. 25 Yea, he loves him with a choice, a fingle, and an eminent love, with a love of the higheft firain, the

The Beft MATCH ; Or,

choiceft excellency, the fweeteft influence :- a love that has a flamp of special glory upon it : Elence he is called the Beloved, Ephel. i. 6. He hath made as accepted in the beloved : that is, in Chrift, who is most dear to God: Hence God calls him, his beloved Son, This is my beloved Son in whom I am well pleased, Matthe M. 17. Yea, he is called the Son of his love ; he hath tranflated us into the kingdom of his dear Son ; the Greek is, the Son of his love, Col. 1. 12. Yea, the Father proclaims him to be the delight of his foul. Behold (faith he) my Servant abom I have chosen ; mine Elect, in whom my foul delighteth, Ifa. xlii. 1. What thall I fay ? God loves himfelf infinitely, and next to himfelf he loves Chrift. and delights in him ; 'tis true, he loves all the works of his hand as fuch, efpecially rational creatures; and among them he has a peculiar love for his faints and the holy angels ; but he loves Chrift unfpeakably more than all : He indeed is first beloved, and most beloved, and best beloved by him, of all others. God, as the fchool-men obferve, does love the very fielh or human nature of Chrift, more than all the angels : In a word, he loves him fo, as that he is even ravified with him, and he can't but love all that are in him, or related by covenant to him; and that the' altogether on every in themfelves. Now firs, will you not love and embrace this beloved one, one that is thus valued and beloved by faints by angels, and by God the Father? And let me fay, one that is hated and despited by none but devils, and devilish ones; Toul, if you reject him, whom all the faints and angels love, admire and adore, then never expect to live with them in the fruition of him. but reckon upon hving with devils and damned fpinits, in hell for ever : If thou rejed him whom the Father loves and delights in, then expect to be rejected both by him and the Father for ever: but foul, rather be prevailed with to love him too.

VIII. Are you for immortality, for one that lives for ever? This added to the reft is defirable; and for this, none like Chrift: Yea, none but Chrid, he

the Soul's Efpoulal to CHRIST.

and he alone is a never-dying hufband; the beft hufband here below is mortal, and may leave you in a moment; but Chrift is immortal, he is the king immortal, eternal, 1 Tim. i. 17. and he only hath immortality, 1 Tim. vi. 16 He, and he only lives for evermore : Behold I live for evermore, (fays he) Rev. i. 18. He will never leave you in the defolate flate of widowhood ; yea, not only does he live for ever himfelf. but moreover he makes all his fpoufes to live for ever too : So you find, John xi. 25. 26. I am the refurrection and the life, (fays he) he shat believeth in me, the' he were dead, yet shall be live ; and who-Bever liveth and believeth in me thall never die. . O what an hufband is this ! an hufband that lives for ever himfelf, and that makes his fpoules live for ever too; he gives all his spouses such a life as never dies, an immortal life. In a word close with him, and as - 84 he will live for ever as thy hufband, fo thou fhalt live for ever as his fpoufe : O, who would not accept of fuch a perfon ? Soul, if thou receivest him, know, he lives for ever, to love thee, to comfort thee, to delight thee, to make thee happy in and with himfelf; but if thou rejecteft him, know, that he lives for ever to punish thee, to inflict wrath and vengeance upon thee, and to make thee compleatly milerable ; but O, reject him not ! Thus have I fnewn you a little what an hafband Chrift is to his fpoufes; and upon the whole, I would fay to you, as the fpoufe did to the daughters of Jerufalem, Cant. v. 18. This is my beloved, and this is my friend ; This is he that offers himfelf to your embraces; furely he is no mean, no defpicable perion, but one infinitely defirable. Now, what do you fay ? will you have him, or will you not ? Poffibly this is the last tender he will ever make of himfelf to you; poffibly the match must be made now or never : therefore now close with him, accept him upon his own terms, who furely is worthy of all acceptation.

The Best MATCH ; Or:

C H A P. VIII.

Which shows what great things Christ does for all his Spoules.

T & U E, may form fay. Chrid's perfon is deficable, but what will be do for his fpouries? What may our fouls expect from him, in cafe we hould clobe up with him in a marriage-covenant: What will be do; What will be not do for you? Marely he ada the similar, and does great things for all his fpouries : And O happ, happy, they that are indeed efpouried unto him 1 i hill, for the more effeddual drawing of poor fouls to him, hew you what he does for his fpouries, in the'e following particulars.

1. He pays all their debts.

II. He fupplies all their wants.

III. He heals all their maladies.

IV. He bears all their burdens.

V. He fweetens all their afflictions.

VI. He fobdues all their enemies.

VII. He minds and manages all their concerns.

VIII. Enjointures them in eternal life and glory.

I. He pays all their debts, fully discharging their fouls from all fins and guilt. No fooner is a woman married to her hufband, but prefently all her debts become his; he pays all, at least is liable fo to do; in like manner, no fooner is a foul espouled to Chrift, but all his debts to law and juffice become Chrift's, and he pays all : And O, how great a thing is this ! Friends, we are all in debt, deeply in debt to the law and juffice of God ; We owe each one of us more . than our ten thousand talents, Matth. xviii. 24. We ly under whole mountains of fin and guilt; the truth is, our firit father left us and all his polterity in debt : we brought fin and guilt into the world with us, and the first day we were born, divine Juitice might have arrefted us, and have caft us into the difinal prifon of utter darknefs. "I came of those

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

e parents (fays one of the ancients) who made me " damned before I was born : they finners begot me " a finner in their fin." And to the fame purpose another of them fpeaks, " No man is free from fin " (fays he) in the fight of God ; no, not an infant " of a day old." And to give you a greater authority than thefe, the holy Apollle afferts the fame thing, Rom. v. 12. By one man fin entered into' the world, and death by fin ; and death paffed upon all men, for that all have finned. Adam finned, and we all finned in him, we all being in him as in a common head; and the guilt of the act of this fin is as truly ours, as if we had each one of us afted it in our own perions; and we all fland juttly condemned for it. Hence also ver. 8. he tells us, That by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation. Relides we have all contracted a valt debt upon ourfelves, and do ly under much actual guilt, and that of a fearlet die and crimfon tincture. Alas, we have done little but finned ever fince we came into the world; and indeed as long as we are out of Chrift, either all we do is fin, or at least we fin in all we do; we are every day running upon new fcores, adding fin to fin, and guilt to guilt; And O, how great then must our debt to law and Juffice needs be ? You look upon that man to be deeply in debt indeed, whole debts are fo many and great, as that he can neither know, nor count are our fins, and confequently our debts to law and juffice, that we can neither know, or count them. David, though an holy man, cries out, Who can understand his errors ? Ptal. xix. 12. Alas, who of us can count the fins of one day ? they pais our knowledge; and which is worte flill, we are under a necefficy, whilft in our patural flate, of increasing our fin and guilt every day and hour. Now how thall all this debt be paid, this fin and guilt expiated and done away ? Why only by Chritt, clote with him in a matriage covenant, and your fouls are difcharged from all. Juffice that flands upon fatisfaction, it,

- 81

1

-8

- 6

1.8

The Best MATCH; Or,

calls for full payment; its language is, Pay, or perifh ; pay, or be damned ; and nothing have we of our own to pay the leaft of all our debts, nor can we poffibly right God for the wrong we have done him by the leaft fin; and, which adds to our mifery, we are every day in danger of arreft, nor know we how foon juffice will, by the hand of that grim ferjeant death, clap an arreft upon us, and caft us into prifon, whence there is no redemption, until we have paid the utmost farthing, which can never be, Matth. v. 26. Now finner, wouldst thou have thy debts paid, thy fins pardoned, and thy foul freed from the danger of those arrefts ? then give up thyself to Chrift in a marriage covenant : O, this is the only way to difcharge all. Chrift fays to Juffice concerning all his fpoules, as Paul fometimes did to Philemon concerning Onefimus, If be bath wronged thee, or oweth thee any thing, put that upon my account : So fays Chrift to God concerning thee immediately upon thy clofe with him ; Father, if this foul hath wronged thee, and oweth thee any thing, place it on my account. I have taken all his debts upon me, I'll be refponfible to thee for all : Father, this foul I bled and died for, this foul I was made fin and a curfe for, whereby thy juffice is fully fatisfied : let him therefore be difcharged. O foul, how thould this draw thee to Chrift ? Canit thou be content to ly under fo great a debt ? And is it a finall thing for thee to be in danger of fo terrible an arreft as that of Inflice, which we have ipoken of, is? Suppose a man owed ten thousand pounds, and had nothing therewith to pay, and he faw himfelf in danger every moment of being calt into prifon ; how lad wouldft thon look upon his cale to be? and how gladiy, thinkeft thou, would be embrace an offer from any to ditcharge him from all? Soul, thy cafe is ten thoufand times more fad, and how gladly fbouldft thou embrace the Lord Jefus, who would, and who alone can difcharge all for thee ? In thort, we read of Spirits already in prijon, y Pet. iii, 13. Jultice has

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

already clapt its arreft upon thoufands and tes thoufands, and lodged them in the prifon of eternal darknefs; and what earli thou expect from it, but to be dealt with in the like manner (peedily, unlefs thou clofet with Chrift as thy righteounief, to make ratifaction for thee *i* His righteouniefs is fuch as makes a full fatisfaction, and is every way anfwerable to the thridett demands of law and Julice; and by it, he being clofed withal by thee, all thy debts are paid at once.

II. He fupplies all their wants, and makes bleffed provision for them. 'I'is the part of an hufband to fupply the wants of his wife, and to make provision for her: And this Chrift does for all his fpoufes ; he Supplies all their needs according to his riches in glory : They have wants, and he has fulnes; they have needs, and he has riches; and he brings his fulneis to their wants, and freely communicates of the one to the other : Truly we are full of wants of all forts, wants in the foul; and wants in the body. We are poor, and miferable, and blind, and naked, Rev. iii. 17. Yea, our wants are tuch, and fo pinching upon us, that with the prodigal we are even perifing with bunger, Luke xv. 17. Even the faints themielves are a poor and needy people, full of wants, Ifa. xl. 17. Now how thall there wants be fupplied ? Only by Chrift, and do but clofe with him, and he will fupply all plentifully : Let it be but a day of efpoulals between Chrift and you, and all your wants are fupplied for ever. The truth is, Chrift is all; he is the great all, (as one calls him) heaven and earth, time and eternity, grace and glory are all in one Chrift : He supplies all the spiritual wants of his spoufes : Do you want life? He that bath the Son, bath life. and he will give you grace, abundance of grace. John i. 16. Do you want peace, Clofe with Chrift and he will give you peace, John xiv. 27. Do you want ftrength and rightcoulnefs, rightcoulnefs for jultification, and Brength for fanctification and obc-

The Best MATCH ; Or,

dience? Clofe with Chrift, and he will fupply you with abundance of both, 1/a. xlv. 24. Do you want joy and confolation ? Clofe with Chrift, he will in due feafon fill you with joy and confolation, he will comfort your hearts, 1 Theff. ii. 16, 17. He supplies all the outward wants also of his spoufes, and that to as that they want no good thing, Pfal. *** 10. They want no outward good thing; but what the want thereof is better for them, than the enjoyment of it would be; True, they may, and often have but a little of outward comforts ; but yet then they have much in a little, much love, much bleffing, much of Chrift and the covenant : And therefore a little which they have, is faid to be better than the riches of many nuicked, Pial. xxxvii. 16. Befides, wherein they are cut fhort in temporals. Chrift often makes it up to them in fpirituals : They are p or in this world, but rich in faith, Jam. ii. 5. They have not much of the fireams, it may be, but they have the more of the fountain: more love, and the fweeter communion with Chrift ; In a word, whatever heaven or earth affords, to far as they need it, they fhall have it: The Lord will give grace and glory, and no yood thing will be with-hold from them that walk uprightly. Pial. xi, s. Q, who could not clofe with this Chrift ? Soul, why flaudeft thou off from him? Is there any can fupply thy wants but he ? Is there any can give thee life, and peace, and pardon, and righteoutnefs, and falvation, but he? Or hadft thou rather die in thy wants than come to this fountain to be fupplied ? Hadft thou rather perifh in thine own poverty, than come to this treafury to be inriched ?

111. He heals all their wounds, and cures all their mahadies. He is a phyfician to his fpoules, and fuch a phyfician, as that though the wound be never fo deparate, yet he never finits to work the cure for them. On how thould this allure us to him! we, my beloved, have our wounds, as well as our wants, we are full of maladies and difected of the fort. The turn his, From the file of the fort.

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

to the crosun of the head, there is no foundness in us, 1st. 1. 6. The faints themfelves have their wounds, yea, wounds many times that flink, and are corrupt, (as David speaks. Pfal. xxxviii. 5. Indeed, they are apt to get fresh wounds every day, wounds in their grace, and wounds in their peace; wounds in their comforts, and wounds in their confciences; wounds that fmart forely, and which many times bleed, as if they fhould bleed to death of them : Well, but Chrift heals all their wounds; and do but clofe with him in a marriage covenant, and he will heal all thine too whoever thou art: He is that good Sam ritan that has oil and wine, his blood and fpirit to pour into the wounds of his people for the healing of them : By his firipes we are healed, Ifa. liii. 5. His blood and fpirit are a fovereign balm, which can heal the deep eft wounds and deadlieft difeafes : His ipoufes find it fo, He refloreth my foul, fays David. Pfal. xxiii. 2. His foul was fulject to many ails and infirmities, but Christ rettored him under all. Need we fay, Is there no baim in Gilead ? Is there no phyfician there? furcly there is. Indeed there is none but Chrift and his blood that can heal our wounds. O foul, why thouldeft thou not clofe with him, that thou mayelt be healed ? Do not thy wounds flink ? And are they not ready to rankle and gangrenc? And unless Chrift heals them for thee, must thou not unavoidably die of them and perifh for ever ? Muft thou not fuffer cutting off, a cutting off from God, a cutting off from Chritt, a cutting off from heaven and all hapoff? Wilt thou be content to die and perifh eternally, rather than come to Chrift for healing ?

IV. He bears all their burdens, we are commanded to bear one anothers burdens; elpecially hufbands frould bear the burdens of their wives; And this Chritt does, he bears all the burdens of his fjoutës. Sirs, we all have our burdens which we labour under, burdens within, and burdens in the fjoirt; burdens in the fich, and burdens in the fjoirt; burdens that.

G 2

The Best MATCH; Or,

make us groan under them: Bing Burdsard, oue grear, fays the apolite, a Car, v. a. Burden, that are tes brany for sute hear, as David complained his were, Pfal, axwiii, 4. Burdens fometimes that makes us a burden to outfelves, as fob complains of himfelf, fob vil. 20. Yea burdens that make our very lives a burden to us; Mf fold in ware of my life, fays fob, chap. X. 1. Now how that all thefe burdens be born? Why Ubrit & will bear them all, he bars all the burdens of his fpolies; and if we will clofe with him in a maringe covenant, there thall not that burden by upon us, that he will not bear for us. He bears all his peoples burdens two ways.

I. In a way of fympathy and compation; He weeps with all their tears, and fighs with all their groans: If they are troubled, he grieves; if they are wounded, he bleeds; in all things he bears the other end of the burden; In all their afflictions he was afflicted, Ifa. Ixiii. 9. He does, _____ fuffer together with us; or (as the apofle renders it) he is touched with the feeling of our infirmities, Heb. iv. 15. he is deeply fensible of our burdens, all our forrows ; Such fometimes is the cafe with the faints, that among men they have none to pity them, and fympathize with them under their burdens, as was David's cafe, Pfal. Ixix. 20. But even then Chrift bears the other end of the burthen, he pities them, the weight of their burden. And O how fweet is that ? " No matter (fays an holy man) how heavy the bur-" den be, fo long as Chrift bears the other end of it."

2. In a way of fuccour and corroboration; He does not only bear with them, but alfo gives them literagh to bear, and kand op under their burden; Ke fait his corlaffing arms underneath him, Deut, axii, ap. And with their burdens upon him; Caff thy imarie upon the Lord, and be full iffain ites, fuccur and fupper thee, Pfal. b: 22. He furghtems and fuccours them, and that antwenble to the sections.

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

weight of their burden; he gives them great frength for great burdens, great fuccours for great temptations, and fo makes good his promife to them, not bear, 1 Cor. x. 13. The poor fouls many times cries out, O, I'fhall fink under the burden, 'tis too heavy for me to bear; but foul, tho' it be too heavy for thee; yet it is not too heavy for Chrift to bear, and he bears with thee, and for thee; yea, he does not only bear, but in due time he bears away all their burdens for them; there is not that burden lies upon any of his spoules, but he so bears it, as at last to bear it utterly away for them, fo as they fhall never need to groan under it more. He has already born the heaviest burden of all for them, even the guilt and punishment of their fins ; hie bare our fins in his body upon the tree, 1 Pet. ii. 24. And again, He bars the fin of many, Ifa. Iii. 12. And 'tis well for us, that he hath born this burden ; for otherwife it must neceffarily have funk and crusht us for ever ; we could never have flood under it; and as he has born this, to he bears, and in due time will bear away all for them. Are their fins, the iniquities of their holy things, a burden to them ? These he bears away from them, Exed. xxviii. 28. Are the remainders of original corruption a burden to them? These make them groan indeed : thefe in due time he bears away from them, Rom vii. 24, 25. Are their conflicts and temptations a burden to them ? These ly heavy upon tome, in due time he bears these away alfo; he turns their conflicts into triumphs; O, how flould this comfort the hearts of faints? And, how fhould it draw and allure finners to him? O firs, will you fink under your burdens, rather than have Chrift to bear them for you? O, be not fo cruel to your own fouls !

V. He fweetens all their afflictions for them; afflictions they may, and often do meet withal, many and great afflictions. Chrid tells us, *That in the world we (bull have tribulation, John xvi, 33, But*

× 3

he fweetens all for them; he turns their wormwood into wine, and therefore at the fame time, with the fame breath, he fays, I are by *flatIl have paces* as if he thould fay, I will fweeten all your tribulations to you. Chrill fweetens his peoples afflicitons to them two ways:

1. By his prefence with them, and the communications of his love to them under their afflictions; Chrift has promifed to be with his people, and to minister comforts to them in their afflictions : Ila. xliii. 2. When thou paffeft through the waters, I'll be with thee ; and through the fire it shall not burn thee ; that is. I'll be with thee in all the fharpest afflictions thou meeteft withal ; they meet with many afflictions, ficknefs, poverty, reproach, perfecution, and the like, but Chrift is with them in all, and thews them his love, and this fweetens all to them, the truth is, Chrift is never more with his people, and he ufually never communicates more of his love and confolations to them, than when in affliction; Then ufually 'tis that they have the fweetelt embraces of his bofom, then they have the clearest fights, the fullest taites, the choifelt and most eminent fealings of his love to them : Then he leads them unto his banqueting boule, and difplays the banner of his love over them : He flays them with flaggons, and comforts them with apples; his left hand is under their head, and his right hand doth embrace them, Cant. ii. 4, 5, 6. Then he ministers his Brongest confolations to them, comforting them in all their tribulations, 2 Cor. i. 4. 5. The truth is, their fharpeft afflictions are but to prepare therefore often times afflicts them, that he may manifelt his love, and minister confolations to them; according to that of Hofea ii. 14. I will allure her into the wilderness, and there will I preak comfortably to her ; and indeed, as ftrong confolatious often times prepare for great afflictions; fo great afflictions ufually make way for ftrong confolations. " Affictions (fays a worthy divine) is the air in which Chriff's

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST ...

Nove efpecially breaths; and Chrift and the croft or are tweet company." This, wir. Chrift's love and prefence with his people in their affidien, is what Turns their night into day, their darkness into light, their pains into eate, their forrows into loy, their lolfes into gain; yea, and death itlef into life. The I wask through the kalley of the fladbaw of death, yet will I fear no exil, becasfe them art with me, Plat, xxii, 4, it turns a prion into a pleafant palace, yea, it turns a first prince, into a deightful walk, as in the case of the three children, and this experienced fouls find; 0, how (weet are afficients when Chrift and his love come with them !

2. By fanchifying their afflictions to them, and working good to their fouls out of all. Sanctified afflictions are tweet afflictions : they meet with afflictions, but Chrift gives them the fweet fruit, and a bleffed iffue of them; makes them all work together for good to them, according to that great oracle. Rom. viii. 23. All things shall work together for good to them that love God. By these he proves their graces, and improves their experiences; he makes them all to be, as the Gibconites fometime were to the congregation of God, as fo many hewers of wood, and drawers of water to their faith, to their comforts, to their holinefs on earth, and happipefs in heaven. The faith of this fweetened all Job's great and heavy afflictions to him : When I am tried (fays he) I fball come forth as gold, Job xxiii. 10. Hereby he tries their faith, which is better than gold, 1 Pet. i. 7. Hereby he refines them, and purges away their drofs from them ; Behold, I have refined thee, but not with filver : I have chafen thee in the furnace of affliction : or. as you may read it, I have made a choice of one of thee in the furnace of affliction, I/a. xlviii. 10. Hereby he makes them partakers of his holinefs, Heb. xii. 10. By this he purgeth anway their iniquity, and taketh away their fin, Ita. xxvii. 9. In thort hereby he humbles them, and teals inftruction to them ; Hereby he weaks them from the world, draws them

The Beff MATCH; Or,

nearer to himfelf, quickens their hearts in his good ways, and raifes them up to higher ftrains of grace, and pitches in holinefs, than they were got up to before : Yea, hereby he encreases their revenue of glory, and adds to their crown in eternity. Our light afflictions, which are but for a moment, (fays the apofile) work out for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory, 2 Cor. iv. 17. Thus he fanctifies all; and O, how doth this fweeten all ! Here is a crofs 'tis true, may the foul fay, but by this crofs does Chrift crucify me to fin and the world, he weans me from the creature, fets me a longing after heaven; and fo long welcome crofs, how heavy foever. Here's an affliction, 'tis true, and 'tis an heavy one ; but by Chrift proves and brightens by graces, and that fweetens all. " O, what owe I (fays Rutherford) " to the file and hammer of my fweet Lord Jefus? " He hath taught me more (fays he) by my fix months " impriforment, than ever I learnt in my nine years " paft ministry." Luther was wont to fay, " Three " things made a good minister ; temptation, afflic-" tion, fupplication." The fame allo conduce much to the making of a good Christian : And indeed 'tis feldom that ever a foul comes to any eminency in grace, until he has been exercifed with fanctified afflictions and temptations. And doubtlefs there is many a foul who may and must fay, That next to Chrift, his afflictions have, through his grace and bleffing, been his best mercies. O how thould this draw fouls to Chrift, and allure them into a marriage-covenant with him ! Poor foul, it may be that which keeps thee from Chrift is the fear of what afflictions thou mayeft meet with in his ways. But know (1) thou mayeft meet with affliction, first or last, tho" thou never closest with Christ; for wicked men, and unbelievers meet with troubles and affl clions, and that even in this world oft-times : However, to be fure at laft they will have a full cup, yea, the very dregs of God's wrath poured out unto them: They will meet with and fall under forer and more dread-

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

ful silicitions, than any thos can't meet withal in the way, and for the fake of Chril i, for paray confider, is there any trouble, any afficiton thou can't meet withal for Chrilt, like to this, for a man to die in his finit, to be leparated from God for ever, to have infiniteness and eternity combined against thee? Is there any trouble or affictions like the torments of the infernal pit, and being the object of infinite wrath for ever? A nod yet this will be the lotat faile of all that clofenot with Chrilt in marriage relation. (2.) What ever afficitons thus mayed meet withal in the way of Chrift, clofing with him, he fweetens all for the; and that 60 as that thou woulded not have been without them for a world? O, fear not at the crofs, but clof in with Chrift.

VI. 'Tis he fubdues all their enemies for them : True, the poor faints and fpoufes of Christ are befes with enemies on all hands ; they have many enemies, and mighty enemies; enemies within and enemies without, and all in confederacy against them to deflroy them, to defiroy their lives, to defiroy their graces, to deftroy their peace and comforts, to deflroy their fouls and happinels for ever.; all like fo many roaring lions feeking to devour them : Well, but Chrift, who is their captain as well as their hufband, fubdues and conquers all for them ; and, first or laft, makes them to let their feet upon their necks, and triumph over them : He makes them conquerors. yea more than conquerors over all, Rom. viii. 37. He makes them fo to conquer them, as fooner or later to gain by all their conflicts and oppositions : Indeed, Chrift has already conquered all his people's enemies for them. The faints have five great enemies, fin, felf, the world, the devil, and death ; and Chrift has long fince conquered them all for them, and by degrees brings them into the joyful triumph of that conquest.

 He has conquered fin for them : He, by being made fin, hath obtained an eternal victory over fin for all his people: fin is the faints great enemy; 'tis that

The Best MATCH; Or,

which wars against their fouls, Rom. vii. 23. 1 Pet. ii. 11. And indeed this is that which gives all the reft an advantage. against thein ; but even this greatest enemy, Chrift has conquered for them : Fience he is faid to have condemned fin in the flefts ; he for fin condemned fin in the flefb, Rom. viii. 3. i. e, He, by being made a faccifice for fin, hath killed and fubdued fin, paft a fentence of death and condemnation upon fin for ever : Hence alto our old man is faid to be crucified with him, that the body of fin might be de-froyed. Rom. vi. 6. Hence alfo he is faid to diftroy fin, to take away fin, and the like : And how ? Why, as to the reign and power, as well as the guilt and curfe of it : And this Paul acted by the fpirit of faith, could triumph in, even whillt he was in the tharpeft conflicts with fin, Rom. vii. 23, 24, 25. Ithank God through Chrift, (fays he) For what ? Why, for victory over, and deliverance from the law of fin he was now conflicting with.

2. He has conquered felf for them : Self as well as fin, is our deadly enemy : This indeed is a near closs enemy, and moit difficult to be flain ; this is an enemy that we are too too loth many times to have deftroyed, and yet an enemy which makes woful fpoil upon us and our happinefs. I often think of the fpeech of a holy and learned divine; " O fays he, " if I could be master of that house idol myself, " my own, my own will, wit, credit and eafe, how " bleffed were I ! O but we have need, fays he, to " be redeemed from ourfelves, rather than from the " devil and the world ! And prefently again he cries " out, O, wretched idol myfelf ! When fhall I fee " thee wholly decourted, and Chrift wholly put in " thy room !" And who that have any acquaintance with themfelves, do not find caule to cry out in like manner, O, this felf, this wretched felf, how great an enemy is it ! Well, but this Chrift hath conquered; and clofing with him, thou shalt by degrees find it to die and fall under thee. Paul did fo. I am erus

The Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

cified with Chrift, fays he, neverthelefs I live: yet not I, Gal. ii. 20. He had an I, a felf which ruled in him; but by Chrift 'twas crucified and thain for him, and he was a conqueror over it.

. 3. He has conquered the world for them: take the world in what notion you will, and 'tis in one refpect or other an enemy to the faints; the men of the world, the things of the world, the frowns of the world, the flatteries of the world, they all, one way or other, fight against them, and are enemies to them. The world as well as fin and felf, is a mortal enemy to them : But this enemy alfo, Chrift has fubdued and conquered for them ; he has told them to much for their comfort, under the oppolitions they meet with from it, John xvi. 23. Bs of good chear. I have overcome the world, (fays he) g. d. the world is your enemy, but 'tis a conquer'd enemy : 'twill moleft and oppofe you, but it shall not be able to hurt you, for I have conquered it for you. And as he has conquered it for us, fo he will enable us, closing with him by faith, to conquer it; fo 1 John N. 4. This is the victory which overcometh the world. even our fuith : The world shall not always annoy and infelt the faints.

A. He has conquered the devil, yea, all the devils in hell for them: The devil is the enemy of the fiints, and indeed he is a formidable one; au adverfary that goes about like a roaring lion. feeking auboms be may devour, 1 Pet. v. 8. He is a fubtil, a potent. a malicious, a cruel and an indefatigable enemy ; But fo formidable an enemy as he is, Chrift hath conquered him for them ; hence he is faid 19 have deflroyed the devil ; be partook of flefts and blood. that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil, Heb. ii. 14. and to have spoiled principalities and powers, and to have made a There of them openly on his crofs. triumphing over them. Col. ii. 15 dragging them at his chariot-wheels; as was the manner fometimes for conquerors to deal by "their vanquished enemies : The fum is, that he hath

The Best MATCH; OF,

made a complete and glorious conqueft over all the devils in helf for believers; he has conquered them even to triumph: Chrift his conquered the devil for his fpoutes, as to his ruling, reigning, and commanding power, and he will, and does conquer him at lakt, yea, fpeedily, as to his tempting, vexing, and feducing power; *The Gold of pace thall tread Statan under your fest (horily;* Rom, xwi, 20. shortly; foul, the devil fhall yeak then on more, wolft the no more.

s. He has conquered death for them : Death is an enemy, and 'tis the laft enemy that is to beideftroyed ; fo the Apolle tells us, 1 Cor. xv. 24 and in itfelf confidered, a terrible enemy, it is that the of terrors, Job xviii. 14. But this enemy hath Chrift conquered for all his; he has taken away all its killing power, its fling and curfe in fo much that they may holily triumph over it, and rejoice in its approach. The apofile did fo,) Cor. xv. 55, 56, 57. Death (fays he) is fivallowed up in victory; O death where is thy fling ? O grave where " is thy victory ? The fling of death is fin. the Arenath of fin is the law; but thanks be to God who giveth us the victory, through our Lord Jefus Chrift. O what a triumph does he here act over death through the conquest Chuift has gotten over it for him ? Fruly this enemy is fo far conquered by him for them, that 'tis become indeed a friend to them ; and they can when in a right fpirit. embrace it as fuch, and long for it as fuch. Chrift by death has unitung death, and in a fort undeath it : Thus Chrift hath conquered all his peoples enemies, and they being made one with him in a marriage-covenant, all his victories are theirs ; and his conqueit theirs, and they are conquerors over all in him ; and O how fweet, how encouraging is this! and how fhould it win fouls to close with him ! Poor foul, thou feeft thyself invironed with enemies, thou art hard befet on all hands ; legions of luits and devils attend with felf ; death, and the world oppoie

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST. themsfelves against thee; and thou art often crying out. as David in another cafe, 2 Sam. iii. 19. I am weak, and thefe men, the Sons of Zerviah, are too Arong for me; yea, thou art ready to fay of them, as he fometimes in his unbelief did of Saul, 1 Sam. xxvii. 1. I shall one day perish by the hand of Saul; Alas, I am a weak nothing-creature, and am unable to grapple with the leaft of all mine enemies; and how then thall I ftand up against them all ? Surely I shall perifh by them at laft. Well foul, but know for thy encouragement, that all thine enemies are conquer'd by Chrift, and though they are too ftrong for thee, yet they are not too firong for Chrift to grapple with, and make thee a conqueror over. When the prophet's fervants faw what a great and formidable Hoft compaffed the oity, he cried out, Alas mafter, what fhall we do? And what did his mafter aniwer him ? Fear not. (faid he) for they that be with us, be more than they that be with them, 2 Kings vi. 15, 16. So, poor foul, when thou confidereit what great and formidable enemies do compais thee about, thou crieft out to one and another; Alas. fir, what thall I do ? But I would fay to thee as the prophet to his fervant ; fear not, there is more with thee than with them : thou haft Chrift with thee, to fight and overcome all for thee ; therefore chear up, give up thyfelf up to him ; and the victory over fin, felf, world, death, devil, and all is thine for ever. O, who would not have fuch an hufband ?

VII. He minds and manages all their concerns for them. 'T is the part of an influend to mind and mamage the concerns of his wife, and to have a natureal targe both of her and them; and thus 'tis with Chrift, He manages all his people's concerns, and that in heaven, on earth, and in their own tools.'

1. If minds and movages all their concerns in heaven for them; their affairs 1y much in heaven, their bufinefs there is great; and Chefit their Buband minds all, and trantads all for them, and that faither on provide to transfer their s, indeed he want thirker on provide to transfer.

The Bes MATCH : Or,

their affairs for them; hence he is faid to have entar. ed, not into the boly place made with bands, but into heaven it felf, there to appear in the prefence of God for them, Heb. ix. 24. Hence alfo he is faid to be an advocate with the Futher for them, 1 John ii. r. He pleads with the Father for them; have they a petition to prefent to the Father for this or the other mercy? He prefents and prefers it for them; He takes all their prayers, and sprinkles them with his own blood, perfumes them with the odours of his own incense, and then tenders them to the Father with his own hand, Rev. vin. 1. We pray very brokenly, but he mends our prayers, year oftentimes when we can't pray, when we can't fpeak for ourfelves, he fpeaks for us, and prefers our petitions for us : Are there charges and acculations brought in againft them, either by Satan the accufer of the brethren on the one hand, or by the law and jultice of God, which are daily wronged and violated on the other hand? why. Carill interpofes for them, he anivers all, and invalidates all, be rebukes Sasan, Zech. iii. 2. In the first place, we find Johnut flanding before the angel of the Lord, and Satan flanding at his O Satan, even the Lord that bath chosen Ferufalem rebake thee : And as he rebukes Satan, fo he fatisfies make interceffion for them, and that to the overthrowing of all those counter-pleas which law or justice can put against them, Ram. vin. 33. 34. Have they finred, and do they need a new pardon, need to have things fet right and even between God and them afreih? This also Chrift does for them ; If any man fin. we have an advocate with the Eather, Chrift Jefus the righteous. and be is the propitiation for our fins, I John ii. 1, 2. While they through weakness and temptation are finning on earth, he out of his grace and love is pleading with the Father for them in hea-

the Soul's Elpoulal to CHRIST.

ven: Thus he minds all their concerns in heaven for them.

2. He minds and manages all their concerns on earth for the n: the faints have their affairs and concerns on earth among men, as well as in heaven with the Father: and Chrift their hufband minds and traniafts all these likewije for them. Indeed, he is ever mindful of them, and at work for them, viz. to do them good, and to promote their intereil ; hence, fays he, the Father worketh hitherty, and I work, John v. 17. I am always at work for your good. Are they wronged and opprefied by enemies ? He avenges all their wrongs ; hence he is faid to reprove kings for their fakes, Pial. cv. 14 and elfewhere, to plead their cause against their enemies, and the like. Do they need deliverance and faivation out of troubles and diffreffes? He brings faloation to them. Ita. Ixiii, 9. Do they need conduct and guidance thro' their difficulties and temptations in the wildernels of the world ? He leads and guides them ; He leads Jo-Seph like a flock, Pfal. Ixxx. 1. And elfewhere, I will guide thee with mine eye : He carries them through all their ftraits, and all their difficulties ; and even when he feems most to forget them, even then he is ever mindful of them, and of their concerns: "For he walls are continually before him ; and though they often fay, The Lord hath forfaken me, and my God hath nor can he ; No, a woman may fooner forget her fuckworns, than he can forget his people, lia. xlix. 14, 15, 16.

9. He minds and minages all their concerns for them in their own fouls: The faints have many and great concerns to be minded within them, concerns of great moment and importance; and, were they to be minded and managed only by themfeltes, they would make but poor work; O' but Christ their hutband, minds and manages all theig likewife for them; and to be fare they can't miffarry in his had? He gives them his fpirit to work all their works in them, and for them: He obleves what grace, what frength, what counfel, what confort they lland in need of, and by his fpirit minifers all to them: Hence he is fail to give thein grace and mercy to help in time of meet, featonable fupplies, Heb, iv, t6, and to be both the author and finitive of their failt, Heb, xi, 2, He minds and oblerves how the great work goes on in their fouls, and he takes care for the prolpering and perfecting of it: \mathcal{O} , how thould this draw us to Chrift, and encourage us to accept of the offers of his love ?

VIII. He enjointers them in eternal life and glory. Hufbands use to make jointers to their wives, they entitle them to fuch or fuch lands and inheritances: So Chrift enjointers all his fpoufes, in no lefs than eternal life and bleffednefs : he makes over a great jointer to them; glory, a weight of glory, an exceeding and eternal weight of glory, 2 Cor. iv. 17. An inberitance in light, Col. i. 12. An inheritance incorruptible, undefiled, and that fudeth not away, 1 Pet. i. 4. A kingdom, an everlafting kingdom; an everlafting kingdom prepared for them before the foundation of the world, Matth. xxv. 34. A crown of life, Rev. ii. 10. A aronun of righteoufnels, 2 Tim. iv. 8. A crown of glory which never fade, never withers, I Pet. v. 4. The trath is, ties, with all the privileges of his house, with all the purchase of his blood, with all the bleffings of his love, with all the treasures of heaven, with all the glories of eternity : Look, whatever is in the promile, whatever is in the covenant; whatever is in the gforious counfel of election : Look, whatever the prefence of God, the face of God, the bolom of God can afford : Look, whatever the heart of God could give, the wildom of God contrive, the power of God produce, or the blood of God purchase, that, all that does Chrift enjointer his people in. O Sirs, how should this draw and allure us to Chrift ? Is heaven and eternal life worth nothing ? Are all the glories of

the Soul's Esponsal to CHRIST.

85

eternity of no value ? O, who are you, that Chrift thould be willing to inftate you into all this ? In yourfelves you are lying in the lap and bosom of hell, heirs of wrath and condemnation, in danger every moment of finking into the infernal pit : But lo ! Chrift comes and makes love to you ; and if you accept of him, he will entitle you unto life and bleffednels, to fuch things as eye hath not feen, nor ear heard, nor bath it entered into the heart of man to conceive of, 1 Cor. ii. 9. Take him therefore, 1 befeech you, in your most intimate embraces, thus you fee, in part, what great things Chrift does for his fpoules : Now will you accept of him; or will you not? May I not fay to you, as Saul fometimes did to his fervants, Hear now ; will the fon of Jelle give to every one of you fields; and vineyards, and make you captains of thonfands ? I Sam. xxii. 7. So will fin or the world or the law, to which, you are naturally wedded, do fuch great things for you as Chrid will ? Will thefe pay your debts for you, fupply your wants for you, heal your wounds for you, and the like ? Will thefe fecure your eternal interest for you, and make you happy in the other world, as Christ would ? Alas ! they can do none of all this: O close, close therefore

CHAP. IX.

Which opens a little the heart of Chrift, and perus how much he is fet upon an efpoufal with finners.

S URELY Chrift is the beft hurband; and aone can do fuch great things as he for its spoules, which readers an cipotal to him very definable : But will be take fuch as we are into to near a relation with him? Hits he any mind, any heart to the bolingfs? Any mind, any heart to the bolingfs? Any mind, any neart; his heart is fee upon nothing more, that an eigenfla with faster coming to him, and his foll longs after then : Never dot the price pullionate lover, more long for an eigenfal between him and his boloved, that Could does for an eigenfa

H 3

(a) between himfelf and finness: And becaufe love is the loadhoot of love, and the most powerful attractive in order to the more effectual drawing and alusing your fouls to Chrift, if fhall a little, in a few particulars, open my livest Lord's heart to you in this bufinefs: And O, that the reports of his love to yous, and his willingnefs to seponde to himidel, might draw, your hearts out a little in love to him, and work you into a willingnefs to be prioufed.

1. Such is the heart of Chrift, and to fet upon an efponfal with finners, that the willingly became inscarnate, bled, and died in order hereunto; and O, how fhould this draw us to him? Should you fee a man do iome great & do field denial and abatement, and withal freely venture his life in order to his obtaining fuch or fuch a one to his wife, you would eafily conclude, that his heart was much fet upon un eiponfal with her t. Lothen? Chrift has greatly denied and abated himfelf, he became incernate, and not only freely ventured, but låid down lits hie in order to am siponfal between binefiel and fineners; and how much then mult his heart be in the bofinefs?

1. He became incarnate in order hereunto. Had not Chrift been incarnate, we could never pollibly have been espoufed unto him, nor have enjoyed conjugal communion with him; but that we might be capable of, and arrive unto fuch an happinets, he who in himfelf was the eternal Son, freely became indivine perion; hence 'tis faid, the word was made Helb, John i. 14. not that there was a transmutation of God into fielh; but the word of God, that is, God the ion, the fecond perfon in trinity, affumed flefh, human nature into union with himfelf ; and to near is that union into which the human nature is alfuned with the perfon of the son of God, as that, that, nature hath no fubfillance but what it has in his divine perfon ; and for that end among others (as a learned divine hath oblerved) 'tis to expreis'd ;

the Soul's Esponsal to CHRIST.

" The word was made flefh ; namely, to note the " infinite nearness of that union which our nature is " taken into with the divine perfon; it being fo near, " as that it hath no fubfiltance of its own, but is, as " it were, wholly melted into the perfonality of the " Son of God." Hence alfo he is faid to partake of Refh and blood ; to be manifested in the sleih, and the like: And U, what an act of felf denial and abafement was this ! and how great was Chrift's condefcenfion herein ! In Phil. ii. 6, 7. the apollle fpeaks of it as the greatest abalement he could ftoop unto : Who (fays he, fpeaking of Chrift) being in the form of of God, thought it no robbery to be equal with God : but made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a fervant, and was made in the likeness of man. Pray mark, he was in the form of God : that is, he was truly and really God, as the Father was: and he thought it no robbery to be equal with God. i. e., he had all those divine excellencies and perfections in him, which the Father had in him; and yet (fays he) he took upon him the form of a fervant. and was made in the likeness of men; that is, he became incarnate, he became man. Well, and what does this argue ? Even infinite condefcention : therefore he tells us, that herein he became of no reputation ; or as the Greek is, he emptied himfelf, to wit. of his glor , his glory was veiled and clouded hereby ; the glory of his Godhead was eclipfed ; 'tis true indeed, his Godhead was not hereby loft, or laid afide: no, he was as much and truly God after his incarnation, as he was before. He did not ceale to be God by becoming man. But (as one of the ancients expresses it) " he was made that which he was not, and yet remained that which he was." He was made man, yet fo as that he fill remained to be God; but tho' his Godhead was not lott, or laid afide hereby, yet hereby was the glory of it veited and lolt for a time, and he was content to have it to : O, how great a condefcention was this? O! for him that was God, God equal with the Father to become

man, to cover himfelf with the coarle vell of our fields, and be content for foo long a time to lot the glory of this Deity, which was infinitely dear to him; and all this to make way for an elpoulal between himfelf and poor inners: What felf abalement was this? and how thould it encourage feuls to look after an elpoulal to him !

2. He not only became incarnate, but also freely bled, and died, in order hereunto; which is a further difcovery of his heart herein, Being (fays the Apolle) found in fashion as a man, he humbled himfelf, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the croft, i. e. to the most formidable death, a death of pain, a death of fhame, an acurfed death, Phil. ii. 8. Hence alfo 'tis faid, that he gave himfelf an offering and a facrifice to God for us, Ephel. v. 2. Yea, not only did he bleed, and fuffer, and die, but he did all freely, and with much readine's and enlargednefs of foul; hence he is faid to have poured aut his foul unto death, 1fa, fiii, 11. He feemed in an holy manner prodigal of his life in the cafe; he thought neither blood, nor life, nor any thing too much for them. O, Now much does this argue his heart to be upon the Unfinefs : It spake Jacob's heart to be much let upon Rachel to have her to wife, that he her, as he did, even feven years fervice. Jacob ('tis ed to him but a few days, for the love he had to her, Gen. xxix. 10. So fure it argues Chrift's heart to be much fet upon an espoulal with finners, that he was content not only to ferve, but even bleed, and die for them, in order hereunto. O firs. behold, and wonder. Chrift comes from heaven. quits his throne, leaves the bofom of his Father, ", which he had, with infinite delight, lain from eternity ! Behold and wonder, the Lord of life dies, the God of bleffing was made a curie. The infinitely beloved Son treads the wine prefs of the Father's wrath heaven delcen's unto hell, glory veils and ecliptes wielf under fhame

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

and ignominy, the infinite Holy One is made fin ; and all this to reduem, and redeeming effourfed poor finners to him/fell. And is not his heart upon the bufacels, think you? And has he not love for them? O, be not faithlefs, but believe.

11. Such is the heart of Chrift, and fo fet upon an efpoulal with finners, that he condefeends fweetly to woo for them, and follicites them for their love and acceptance of him. Should you fee a man with all carnefinefs and importunity, wooing a virgin and making love to her, following her from day to day with renewed offers and follicitations, you would conclude his heart was much fet upon an espoufal with her. And is it not thus with the Lord Jefus toward poor finners? Does he not woo them, and make love to them, and that with all earneftness and prefling importunity, following them with renewed offers and folicitations from day to day? Now he meets them in this ordinance, and there he wooes them, and makes love to them ; anon he meets them in that ordinance, and there wooes them, and makes love to them : Now he fends his ministers, and by them wooes them, and makes love to them, anon he fends his fpirit, and by him wooes them, and makes love to them ; thus he is every way, and upon all occafions, wooing them. And in his wooing of them.

How earnelly does he call, and invite them to himdel? 'tis not a cold offer, or a flight motion only that he makes to them, but he moves, and offers, calls, and invites with all earnelines and importunity. H_2 , core you that this first, some yet to the maters, come ye, yes, come, Ifa. iv. 1. And again, The fpirit and the bride fay, come. And let bim that is abirfly, come, Rev. xxii. 17.

How vigouroully does he plcad and expollulate the bufinets with them? Chrift does not only call, and invice, but he alfo plcads, and expollulates with finners in the cafe, and that in the most winning way, and with the most weighty arguments that pollibly may be, Ho, every one that thirfelds, come

he Beft MATCH; O

unto the waters. Wherefore do you found your money for that which is not bread? And your labour for that which fatisfieth not? Incline your ear, and cone untome : bear and your fouls thall live, and I will make with you an everlasting covenant, even the fure mercies of David, Ifa. Iv. 1, 2, 3. And again, Turn yo, turn ye, why will you die O ho . Te of lirael ? Esek. xxxiii. 11. I have no pleasure in your damastion, but had rather that you would come unto me, and live. Why will you die ? Is not life better than death? Is not heaven better than hell? Is not my love better than luft ? Are not the pleasures of my prefence, and at may right hand, which are for evermore, better thanthe pleasures of fin, which are but for a feason, a thore feation ? Why will you die + Is there no balm in Gilead? Is there no physician there ? Am I not able to fave you to the atterment? and are not my arms wide open to receive you? Mave not I died for that very end, that you might live ? Look, here's my blood, here are my wounds ; behold me in the garden, and fee me bleeding there for you : Behold me upon the crafs and fee me bleeding, yea, bleeding to death there for you ; and then fee if you can find in your heart to refuse me any longer ! In thort, would you not lofe all your coft and all your labour ? Would you enjoy good, the belt good, the most fatisfying good? Have you any mind to life, and would you my covenant, and all the riches and treasures of

How Sweetly doth ha melt, and how tenderly do his boyely series to work them, and owner them? If it comes to them, not only with invitations in bhilips, but allo with teers in his eyes, and tender compiliou in his keat, throughy working towards them; Now he weeps, and then he grouns; now he drops a ligh, and then a tear; nod all to melt their himed and mobilering hears, to draw and all ne them to himdelf. O *Frendsten*, *Frendsten*, (by he) how

the Soul's Espoulat to CHRIST.

when would 1 have gathered the 2 Matth axiii. age The repairing of the name, freess the advector of its lace and commignation between them. And indeed mechinks tree how the tender heart of my dear Lorid match, and even bleeds over this unbelieving city; and in them all unbelieving finners to whom he offers himleff, the is mighed into tears towards them: So you have it, Leke xx, qt, q2, in Matthew he greans only, but in Luke he both weeps and groans. Lo ther's the joy of the whole earth weeping and groaning, and that over Jerugalem, a bloody eity, a 'city emptoied in the blood of his fains, and a city thirty of his own blood, a city full of wickedneis, full of the contempt of his goiped, his fains, lad vation.

Here freely and openly does he reveal and effechindle then 2 The offec Foriti nakes, in oat a donised offer; but general and extentive to all; nor is it m offer nade upon bard and fevere terms, but upon terms of greene and love; Look untrine, and be faced all ye don't of the earth, Ua, xv, zk. He, every ene that the fifter, comeye for the nation; and he that bath no money, except, by, and eart yea const, huy usin and mill give your eff, Narth, N. 38, Wherew in, and mill give your eff, Narth, N. 38, Wherew is a third give your end adverte your bars with a head to a start of the action of the start of the result for the start of the der. I will come in, Rev. Wil you and a the der end knets of if any menwell hear my veice and optic the der. I will come in, Rev. Wil you and a give of wife freely, key xish i, ry. Mark all, every one, who ever will, though never for ville and failing, never for black and deformed, hough be hear hear hear on the der of his freely, key xish i, ry. Mark all, every one, who ever mill, though never for ville and failing, never for black and deformed, hough be has been never to deferrate an enony to me and my glory. surely, were not his heart noch in the prefinest, he would not thus freely, and uninitedly lefter binefil.

How affectionately does he befeech and intreat them? The tender trenbling child cannot more affectionately intreat and betech his offended Pather

The Best MATCH; OF,

to fpare him, and be reconciled unto him, than Chrifdoes intreat and befeech offending finners to be efponed to him, and be made happy by him for ever, *Now then we are ambafadors for Chriff, (lays the sapoflee) ar tong food dia befeech you by in: we praysain Chriff affend, be ye reconciled to God, a Cor, v. 70. Pray mark, here is praying and befeeching ; the Lord of glory, as it were, upon his knees to poor finners, begging them to accept olim and his love; <i>We pray point Chriff i flend; i.e.* this not we but Chrift by us, that prays and befeeches you : O what condetection is the ' O net more;

How fweatly does he draw and allure them? Draw me (fays the fpoufe) and we will run after thee, Cant, i. 4. And indeed he does draw and allure fouls, and that with admirable fweetness; I drew them with cords of love, with the bands of a man; (fays he) Hof. xi. 4. Now he fets his beauty, riches, and glory before them, thereby to draw and allure them; anon he drops a little myrrh upon the handle of the lock : he gives them fome little tafte and feeling of his grace and love, thereby to draw and allure them : Now he fweetly infimuates his love to them : he tells them, how much his heart is upon them, what great things he has done and fuffered for them; and how that he has no defign upon them, but to make them happy for ever : Anon he lets them fee. how infinitely happy a marriage-union and communion with him would make them; he lets in fome fmall glimpfes of heaven and glory upon them; he opens the treatures of his covenant and kingdom to them : and all this to draw and allure them to himfelf. And over and above all this, he ever and anon comes. and as it were, takes the foul afide, and by the ftill voice of his fpirit, makes love to him : Come, poor foul, fays he, look upon thy bleeding, dying Saviour : come, fee what I have done, and what I have prepared for thee, fee what treafures of life and love, of grace and glory there are in me : Look, here is my love, talle and fee if it be not better than wine ,

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST. 93

here is my bolom, make thy bed in it, and fee if it be mot a warm bolom. Come foul, tho't thou haft no love for me, yet I have love for thee, and would fain have thee happy for ever. Why therefore likuldif thou flandbat fuch a diffance from me? Thus he fewerly works and iolicites them for their love and acceptance of him. Now foul, does he thus woo thee, and will thou trefuie him? If fo, know that the time of love will not always latt; yea, and the time will come, when though their calleft and crizft, yet ke will not for when the grace of Go in wain. For behad new in the accepted time, new in the day of following.

III. Such is the heart of Chrift, and fo fet upon an espoulal with finners, that he not only thus wooes them, but also waits long upon them, often renews the offer of his love to them, and puts up many horrid affronts and provocations at their hands. if at laft he may prevail with them. Suppose a man fliould not only make love to a perfon, but he fhould alfo wait long upon her in the tenders of his love ; and that though he meet with many affronts and unkindneffes from her, this you would fay, would argue his heart to be much fet upon her ; And is it not thus he wait upon them? How often does he renew the offers of his love to them ? And what affronts, indigdities, and unkindnesses does he hear with at their hands ? Behald I fland at the door and knock fays he. Rev. iii. 10 Standing, is a waiting potture; Chrift does not give a call or a knock at the door of the finners heart, and away; no, he ftands knocking, he gives call after call, and knock after knock, being ever Rom x. 21. All the day long, Christ waits day after

The Beft MATCH; OF,

and year after year upon finners, yea, and many affronts and indignities does he put up, and pals by for them ! All the day long have I ftretched forth my bands, opened the arms and bofom of my love, and that to a gainfaying and rebellious people, an oppofing, refuling, refilting people, a people that provoked me to my face continually every day ; a people that are daily loading me with their fins and provocations; a people that will not let me go one day without affronting me, and that to my face; a people that are every day daving me to damn them; O, what patience is this? So Matth. xxxiii. 27. O Jerufalem, Jerufalem, bow often would I have gathered thee, and thou avouldest not ? How often ? not once, or twice, or ten times, but very often ; it notes that he waited long upon them, and frove long with them, and that after many and often repeated affronts and refufals on their part, he ftill tendered himfelf and his love to theon ; and thus he deals by finners ftill, he tenders big felf and his love to them, but they will have none of him ; he renews his offers, and they renew their refulals; they fourn at his love, yet he makes love fill; he tells them what great preparations he has made, and how all things are ready, and how welcome they fhall be to the marriage feaft ; but they make light of all. preferring a worldly interest before him and it, Matth. axii. 1. Well, however he leaves them not, but lends again, and calls again, notwithstanding all, They do in effect tell him, they defire neither him nor his grace, that they had rather enjoy their lufts, than his love ; they abufe his grace, they defpite his corrections, they flight his calls, they refit his fricit; Q what affronts are thefe ? And after all this, it may be, he renews his fuit, laying himfelf and his love at their feet, if yet he may win them to him. O how much must his heart be upon an eofpoulal with them ! foul let it melt thee into love to him. O, who would with and fuch a t ord, fuch a lover ; What ? woo, and wait fo long too, put up

94 .

the Soul's Elpoufal to CHRIST.

fuch, and to many attronts, and ttill make love? Was ever love like this, and patience like this?

IV. Such is the heart of Christ, and to let upon an espoulal with finners, as that he has laid hinfelf under bonds to receive them, and accept of them in cafe they are willing to be espoused to him : and what greater difcovery of his heart than this ? Should a young man lay himfelf under bonds to marry fuch or fuch a woman, tho' as yet the hated him, and were utterly averle from him; you would farely conclude that his heart was much let upon a march with her i and truly, this is no more than Chrift the Lord of glory hath done; he is become bound to marry poor funers to himfelf, yea, tho' at prefent they hale him, and are altogether averie from him; yet in case they fhall at latt be willing to clofe with him, he is because bound to receive them. He is become bound, both to the Father, and to them.

1. He is bound to the Father to receive finners, and efpoule them to himfelf, in cafe they come to him : So much is held forth in John vi. 27. Labour not for the meat that perifheth, but for that which endures unto everlasting life, which the Son of man Ball appointed Chrift; he has laid a law upon him to give eternal life, and therefore himfelf to finners coming to him; and we may therefore reft affured that he will do it : yca, Chrift looks noon himfelf as fays, Thy law is within my heart, Plal. xl. 8. Thy law : What law ? Why, the law of his mediatorthip, which commands him, as to die for finners, fo to accept of finners, when they come unto him ; and furely he that to freely fulfilled it in the one, will not be disobedient to it in the other. In a word, in that covenant (by divines called the covenant of redemption) which pall between the Father and Jefus Chrift from eternity, concerning the falvation of fumers.

The Beft MATCH; Or,

Chrift became bound to the Father to receive all that thould come to him, and he will be faithful.

2. He is bound to finners themfelves in the cafe : He has indeed given them his bond; he has given them his promife; which is his bond, and a ftrong one too, an invincible obligation, and the foul may look on it as fuch ; but where is his promife ? Truly the whole gofpel is but as it were one general promile made by him to this purpole; but take one for all the selt, John vi. 36. All that the Father giveth me, fall come unto me; and him that cometh unto me, I will in no ways caft out, i e. 1 will most affuredly receive him, and beftow myfelf and eternal life upon him, And how often has he renewed this bond of his! yea, and that it might be firm and valid to over faith, as well as in itfelf, he hath hereunto added his feal, and that fuch a feal as renders it altogether un. enclionable ; for 'tis the feal of his own blood." Flence the go'pel is called the new teflament in his blood, that is feal'd and ratified in his blood, Luke ii. because the covenant and promises thereof are fealed with that blood, Heb. ix. latter end. Yea, more yet; if his promife and his feal be not enough, they fhall have more, for to both there he has added his cath for their further security in the cafe ; Verily, verily, (firys he) he that believeth on me bath everlafting life, that bear thall live, John v. 24, 25. As I live, was the form of God's oath in the old teflament; and he there swears, he buth no pleasure in the death of finaxxiii. 11. And Verily, verily, is the form of Chrift's " happy we, (as one of the ancients cries out) for " whole fake God doth fwear ; but O unbelieving " we, if we do not believe him fwearing." Thus

the Souff E_{frain}^{f} to CHRIST 97 Chrift has given us his bond, his promife, and that feeled with his blood, and to all added his oath for the further encouragement of our faith; and what can we define more? If you have a mains promife to

you for the performance of this or that, you think you are well, you judging him to be both able and faithful; but if you have his feal added to his promife, then you look upon yourfelves fecure of the bufinels indeed ; but if to both thefe you have his oath added, then you look on the bufine's past all doubt, and you dare not question it !: Why lo ! Chrift has given poor finners all this to affire them that he will embrace and accept them coming to him ; and O, how firm may their faith flan'd upon all this? And what horrid wickednet's muft it be fo much as once to queftion it ? True, neither his feal, nor his oath, adds any thing to the truth and certainly of the promife in itfelf ; but to out fenfe and apprehenfion it does; and meerly out of indulgence to us and our weaknefs, is the one and the other added ; fo the Apolite tells us, Heb. vi. 17. 18. God willing more abundantly to thew unto the heirs of promife, the immutability of his counfel, confirmed it by an oath : that by two immutable things, wherein it was impossible for God to lie, we might have fronz confolation, who have field for refuge to lay hold on the hope fet before us. Mark, 'twas not to confirm, or add any thing to the truth and certainty of God's countel or covenant, that his oath was added, but it was to confirm and encourage our faith. Thus you fee Chrift is under bonds to receive and accept of finners, if they come to him. and are willing of an efpoulal with him ; and how much does thus argue his heart to be in the bufinets? O, let none ever fay, will Chrift accept and receive me coming to him ? For indeed bonds bind him fo to do. The truth is, were he under no bands, we need not queftion it, for his bowels would con train him : and had he no bowels, we need not doubt it, for bonds would bind him to it. Chrift mult deuy his word, promife, feal, oath and all, if the refute any

foul that indeed comes to him, and defires to clofe in a marriage covenant with him: O, what encouragement is this!

V. Such is the heart of Chrift, and to fet upon an espoufal with finners, as that he has given them a full and unqueftionable affurance, that nothing (whatever). shall stand between him and them, nor prejudite their acceptance with him, in cafe they be willing to be espouled unto him : Should a man not only make love to a perfon, wait long upon her in the tenders thereof, and the like, but allo give a full affurance that nothing shall fland between him and her to hinder the match, in cafe fhe be willing to accept of him ; this would argue his heart to be much upon her indeed : Now, this also Chrift hath done, he hath given finners a full and firm affurance, that nothing thall prejudife their acceptance with him, nor hinder the match between him and their fouls, in cafe they be willing to it; and is not his heart then much upon the bufiness ? This is no other than what he himself declares, John vi. 37. And certainly he doth not de-Inde fouls with vain words ; Him_that cometh unto me, (fays he) i. e. he that believeth on me, he that is willing to be mine, bim I will in no wife caft out : In no wife, or by no means, upon no account whatfoever : Nothing fhall obstruct his acceptance with me; buil will receive him with a notwithstanding, notwithstanding all his vileness, all his unworthiness, all his unkindnefs, all his unfuitablenefs ; notwithstandiag all that either men, or devils, law or confcience can charge upon him : yea, or that unbelief it felf can pretend or alledge; be it what it will, notwithftanding all, I'll receive him unto the bofom of my love. Chrift's language to poor finners, in this promife of his, and many more of like import, is fuch as this : Come, poor fouls, be not afraid of me, whatever your condition be, and however things fland, and are flated with you, yet if you have a mind to me, and an elpoufal with me, affare your elves that acthing Bull obfirest your acceptance with the, nothing thalf

The Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

flat up my bofom againft you; but I auil betreak youtam, if far ever. O what encouragement is here iCome to Chrift, and clofe with Chrift in a marriagecovenant; who would not do that, may fome fay 2Sut alas! there are a thoufand things that will hinderthe match; and fland between him and me, fhould igo to him. Poor foul ! this is apparently the pleaand language of unbelief, and let it be filteneed forvere. Chrift having (as thou feed) fully affured us ofthe contrary. But befides, what is it that thou feareft, (or that any foul can fear) will fland betweenChrift ube, to hinder an efpoulfal with him?Bring forth thy flrong pleas, and fee if they will beaeany weight in the fanduary balance.

1. Is it outward meannels and bafenels? Poffibly thou art low and mean, and bafe in the world ; thou art a poor forlorn despicable creature ; and this thou thinkeft will fland between Chrift and thee ; furely, (fayeft thou) Chrift will never take fuch a contemptible worm as I am, into fuch a relation with himfelf : But finger, this shall not hinder in the leaft, for Chrift is no respecter of persons; High and low, rich and poor, band and free, are all one in Chrift, and to Chrift. Gal. iii, 28. Yea, does not the world tell us, that he chooses the poor of this world, heirs of the kingdom, and rich in faith ? James ii. 5. And again, ye fee your calling, Brethren (fays the apofile) how that not many wife men after the flefh, not many mighty, not many noble are called, but God choofes foolifh, and weak, and base ones, 1 Cor. i. 26, 27, 28. As greatness is no furtherance, fo meannels and balenels is no hindrance in this cafe. Men indeed mind honour and greatnefs. they will have fuch as are fuitable to themfelves : But 'tis otherwife with Chrift. Poor finners, though thou beef never fo low and mean, and bafe in the world ; though thou fhouldft be clothed with rags ; yet if thou haft a mind to Chrift, he will accept thee. and marry thee to himfelt ; yea, and thy foul will be as dear to him, and as precious in his fight as the foul of the greateft prince or monarch in the world.

The Beff MATCH; Or,

2. Is it inward blackness and defor nity? Perhaps, finner, if thou art not outwardly mean and bafe, yet thou feelt thyfelf inwardly black and deformed ; thou lieft in thy blood and gore, wallowing in thy fin and filth ; neither is there any worth and beauty in thee, for which Chrift thould defire thee; and therefore, fayeft thou, furely Christ will have nothing to do with me, or fo much as call an eye or look of love upon me. But foul, this fhall not fland between Chrift and thee neither ; but if thou haft a mind to him, he will marry thee to himfelf notwithflanding : For indeed Chrift marries not any for their beauty ; but those whom he marries, he marries to make them beautiful; he marries them not for any worth of theirs, but to put a worth upon them ; and indeed there are none that he espoufes to himfelf, but he finds them black and deformed in their blood and gore, as well as thee, and fo they are till he puts' his beauty upon them. How fweet is that word, Ezek. xvi. 6, 7, 8. When I paffed by thee, and faw thee polluted in thy blood, i. e. in thy fin and filth, I faid unto thee, live ; I faid unto thee, when thou wast in thy blosd, live, yea, when thou wast in thy blood, live : Mark, three times he mentions it, in thy blood, in thy blood, in thy blood, to note the depth of that defilement we are all under. Well, and what then ? Will Chrift have any thing to do with fuch ? Yes, he makes love to them : Behold, thy time was the time of love : He marries them to himfelf in an everlaiting covenant, I foread my fkirt over thee (fays he) and coversit thy nakednofs; yea, I fivear unto thes. and enfored into covenant with thee, and thou becamest mine : Yea, not only fo, but he puts a beauty ; yea, his own beauty and comelinels upon them 1 Thou art come to excelling ornaments, and art comely through my comelinels which I have put upon thee, as verfe 14. O foul, be not difcouraged, Chrift will turn thy blacknefs into beauty, and not caft thee off becaufe of it.

3. Is it the greatness and hainousness of thy fin and guilt? O my fins, my fins, (fays the poor foul) they the Soul's Esponial to CHRIST.

are exceeding many, and exceeding great ; they are many and great in themfelves, and they are clothed with many and great aggravations. Few in the world ever finned at that rate that I have done; therefore I fear that Chrift will never own me fo, as to take me into fuch a relation with himfelf : well, be it fo: yet know, that this shall not stand between Chrift and thee, if thou art willing to be efpoufed to him : He has promised to pardon great fins, and to accept, notwithflanding great fins, in cafe the foul be but willing : Come now (fays he) let us reafon together; though your fins are as fcarlet, they shall be white as (nono; though they are red like crimfon, they thall be as awool, 1(a. i. 18. Tho' your fins are as fcarlet, and as crimfon, i. e. Tho' they are great, foul, enormous fins; fins of a hainous and crying nature, and cloathed with the greatest aggravations, yet they shall be white as fnow and wool, i. c. They shall be fully done away and pardoned, fo fully done away and pardoned, as if they had never been for. Again. Ifa. xliii, 24. 25. In the 24th ver. he speaks of fome . who had made him to ferve with their fins, and avearied him with their iniguities " These firely were great finners, and their lins of a hainous crying nature ; and yet, at the 25th ver. what a full promile of pardon does he make to them ? I even I am and will not remember thy fins. Poor foul, what that! and to multiply pardons, Ifa. Iv. 7. Art thou guilty of all manner of fins ? And to thy other fins, haft thou added blafphemy? He has promifed, that all manner of fin and blafphenny shall be forgiven, except that againft the Holy Ghaft, (which thy complaining of the greatness of thy fins argues thou art not guilty of) Matth, xii, 21. O foul, be not discouraged because of caule they are not finners, great finners, but he marries them to take away their fins, and to difcharge them from them for ever : And the greater thy fins ar :, the

IOI

greater will be the glory of Chrid's grace (which is what he aims at) in receiving of thee into fo near and glorious a relation with himfelf as this is Befdes, what wilt thou do with thy great fins, unlef thou goeff with them to Chridt? Great fins argue a great need for Chrift, and calls for great hadhing unto Chrilt

4. Is it any former neglects or refulals of thine ? Poffibly not only are thy fins many and great, but there is this added to all the reft, long and frequent refutals of Chrift and his love. He has often catled, but thou haft given him no answer; he has long wooed thee, but thou has not comply'd with him ; O, the many fweet calls, gracious offers, loving tenders which he has made to thee, and thou haft defpifed ! And this makes thee fear, that he will now have nothing to do with thee. And truly foul, this is fad, very fad; hereby Chrift has loit much glory, which thou mighteft have brought him ; hereby thou hall loft much iweet communion, which thou might have enjoyed; hereby Christ's heart has been much grieved, which might have been prevented; and hereby the work is made much more difficult than at first it was, thy heart being grown more hard, and corruptions more flrong. Thus 'tis every way very fad, that thou haft thus neglected and refused Christ; but yet neither shall this stand between him and thee, in cafe thou art willing to be espouled to him; for this, Tee Prov. i. 20, 21, 22, 22. Wildom crieth without. She uttereth her voice in the Streets ; She crieth in in the city the uttereth her words; faying, How long ye fimple ones will ye love fimplicity; and the forners delight in their foorning, and fools hate knowledge? Turn you at my reproof - Behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you. Pray observe. Chrift hath offered himfelf and his love to them, but they had refused him and it ; yea, they had refuled long, and refuled with much contempt, How long ye fimple ones will ye love fimplicity? &c. They foorn'd the offer of Chrift, and his love; and

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

yet here he reaews those offers to them, wherein he he tells them, that none of all their refulais thould prejudis their acceptance with him. in cafe they are willing to be his. *Tarn ye at my reprosf: belads, I* mill peur out my firit, s.c. And.foul, do not the moft refute long, and fland it out long agains the affers of Christ and his grace, eier they clock with him, who yet are received and embraced by him? He not therefore difcouraged, poor foul, because of thy former regleds and refusils of Christ, but throw thy foil into the arms of his love, which thou wilt certainly find wide open to receive and embrace the.

5. Is it any revolting or backfliding of thine from him ? Poffibly thou haft fometimes been on thy way towards Chrift, thou haft had fome workings, fome good refolutions and affections within thee for him ; Ay, and thou haft made fome profession of him; thou haft fometimes been even upon the turning point, the point of closing with Chrift ; and the match has been made up between him and thee; and yet after all this, thou haft revolted and backfliden from him, playing the harlot with many lovers, which makes thee fear, that he will now reject thee, thouldeft thou go to him. And the truth is, this alfo is very fad ; for hereby Chrift has been eminently diffionoured and thy foul has been eminently endangered ; But yet be not difcouraged, for this shall not stand between Chrift and thee, if yet thou art but willing to be efuch as thefe; he promifes to heal backflidings; Terin. 1. The thou haft played the barlot with many lovers. yet return unto me. faith the Lord. And v. 12. Return thou backfliding Ifrael, And I will not caufe mine anger to fall upon you, for I am merciful. So Hof. in. 19. I will betroth they unto me for ever ; yea, I will betroth thee unto me. Thee; Who? Why as revolting and backfiding a people as ever were in the world; fo you will find in the beginning of the chapter. There is hope then (you fee) for revolters and backfilders ; therefore be not difcouraged, but

The Ball MATCH ; Or,

go to him, and he will not caft thee out. Well foul, here's encouragement enough for thee, notwithflanding all thy vilenefs, finfulnefs, and unworthinefs. And to add to thy encouragement yet, know, Chrift has received multitudes that were every way as vile. finful and unworthy as thou art, What doft thou think of Manaffeh, who was a forcerer, and an idolater? What dolt thou think of Paul, who was a perfecutor and a blafphemer ? What doft thou think of Mary Magdalen, who had feven devils in her ? What doft thou think of Rahab, who was an harlot ? What doft thou think of multitudes of those who crucified Chrift, but afterwards believed ? Thefe were all great finners, and yet Chrift received them into the arms of his love. What doll thou think of the black lift and catalogue of finners among the Corinthians, mentioned 1 Cor. vi. 9, 10 who were drunkards. thieves, murderers, adulterers, Idulaters, abufers of themsfelves with mankind, and the like ? What don'thouthink of them, Titus iii, 2, who were foolifh, disobedient, living in envy, hateful, and bating one another, ferved divers. lufts and pleasures? Surely these are as vile, as finful, as worthless as thou art, and had as much to ftand between Chrift and them ; and yet they found grace in Chrift's fight, upon their looking to him. Indeed there is never a foul now in heaven, but was by nature every way as vile, finful, and unworthy of Chrift, as thou : They lay under the fame pollution, they wallowed in the fame blood, they were fill'd with the fame fpirit of opposition against God and his ways, that thou doft, and art ; yea and multitudes of them were as vile and finitil by practice allo, as thou; they acted out the fin and emnity of their natures as highly against God and Christ, as thou hast done; and vet these Chrift received, elle they had not been in heaven. In a word, heaven (as one objerves) is an bouie full of the minacles of Chrift's free prace : There's idoiatrous Manafeh among the true worflippers of God : 1 here's oppreffing Zaecheus among the ipirits of jult men made periedt. There's blat-

the Soul's Efpouful to CHRIST.

105

phemous Paul among the holt of angels, landing, praifing, and finging Hallehijdri to God and the Lamb : And chere's Mary Magdales, that had leven devils, among the Saints of the molt high, who are filled even to overflowing with the feven fpirits of God. 01 who then would be dicouraged? Yea, foul, all thy vitenels, finditudes, and unworthinels, does but, as it were, qualify the for Chrift and his free grace. My finful wants and unworthinels (fays Rauberford) have qualified me for Chrift and his grace. Call thylef therefore fully upon him nowithitanding all, not doubting thim acceptance with him.

Vt. such is the heart of Chrift, and fo fer upon efpoufal with finners, as that he delights and rejoices in nothing more hardly, than in the nuptials between him and them : And O, how should this draw and allure us to him 1 and 10 you fee a young man rejoicing in the fenteof an efpoufal between humidif and then or tugh an one whom he loved, you might well conclude, that his heart was much upon her? And is it not thus here? Chrift rejoices in the fight and fenfe of an efpoufal between humidif and finners; and how much does this argue his heart to be in the bufinels? I his twil give you in three proportions.

1. This is what he rejored and delighted hundef in the thoughts of from all eternity. These much he hindfit tells us, Prov viii, 20, 21. Then much he eventating, war I by time as not brought an maint him, and I must anity bit delight, rejoring always here tim; Rejoring in the habitable sports of the satish, and my delights ware with the fam of man. These ace Omities words, and in them he tells you where he was, and, what he had back odding it one eventy is he was with the had back odding it one eventy is he was with the faither, and rejures before him : Hus what dub herefore in ? Truly, next to the Father and hundef, has rejoreing was in the habitable parts of the cuth, and his delights were with the form of men. He delighted hundef in the throughts of raving goor flaures, and eignoring them unes binnelf in oc-

The Beft, MATCH; Or,

der thereunto. O, how much does this argue his heart to be in the business!

2. As he thus delighted and rejoiced in the thoughts of it before hand; fo when at any time a poor foul is actually espoused to him, then he rejoices afresh, and is delighted afresh. Hence the day of espousals is called the day of the gladness of bis heart, Cant, iii, 11. The day of espoulals between Christ and a poor finner, is a day of gladness and rejoicing to the Father; a day of gladnets and rejoicing to the bleffed fpirit, a day of gladness and rejoicing to the holy angels, and spirits of just men made perfect ; For there is joy in beaven, at this, Luke xv. 9. But 'tis especially a day of gladnefs and rejoicing to Chrift the bridegroom. O, to fee poor finners come in and give up themfelves to him in marriage covenant ; this is the joy, the reft, the fatisfaction of the foul : Hence it is faid, He Jball jes of the travel of his foul, and be fatisfied, Ita. lin. and time after time made love to them ; they notwithflanding are fly of him, and will not clote with him in a marriage covenant : Hence he complains as he does. John v. AI. Yey will not come to me that you might have life. And Matth. xxiii 37. O Jerulalem, Jerufalem. how often would I have gathered thee, and thou would ft not ? He Ipeaks complainingly, and as one grieved at heart at their neglects of him; yea, this was that which made him weep, as he did over Ferufalent, Luke xix 41, 42. Behold the joy of the whole earth weeping ! And why ? Becaule of their refulals of him and his grace, and the woful deftruct on that for these refutals were coming upon them. Indeed, this is what reflects great diffionour upon his pame, pours great contempt upon his grace, and is directly contrary to the whole defign of his undertaking, as Mediator, and fo cannot but be grievous to him : So on the contrary, when fouls come freely in, and give up themfelves in a marriage relation to him, th s glads and rejoices his heart : O, how flould this

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

draw fouls to him 1 finner, why may not this day be made the day of the gladnefs of Chriti's heart, by being a day of elpoulais between him and thee? He has feen many a day of grief of heart, and trouble of heart, becaute of thy itanding out again hin, and refufing the offers of his love : O, now let him fee one day of joy of heart, and gladnefs of heart, by thy clofing up with him in a matringe covenant.

3. "As Chrift delights and rejoices when fouls are espouled to him; so being espoused to him, he delights and rejoices in this efpoulal for ever : Men marry fuch or fuch, and they rejoice therein at prefeut, but their joy does not laft. 'I is otherwife with Chrift, he did rejoice in the thoughts of it from all eternity ; he does rejoice in the being and accomplishment of it here in time, and he will rejoice in the confummation of it in heaven for ever ; The truth is, his joy is not complete, till the marriage be complete; nor will his joy ever end, till that end, which will never be fas in its place may be fhewn.) Thus you fee a little what Chriff's heart is, and how much fet upon this bufinefs, as well as what manner of hufband he is, and what great things he does for all his fpoufes. And now after all, what do you fay? Art thou for Chrift or no? Shall the nuptial go on between him and your fouls, or fhall it not ? Soul, what answer must I give my Lord and Mafter that fent me for thee ? 'Tis but a little while, and he will call both thee and me to an account concerning thefe things; and I must fay, Lord, 1 wooed that foul for thee; I befought him to be espouled unto thee; and fo far as I was able, I difplayed thy beauty, thy riches, thy glory before him: I opened thy heart to him, fhewed him thy love, and thy willingness to be espoused to him, hoping that the cords of thy love would draw him; and with my whole ftrength entreated him to give up himfelf in a' marriage-covenant to thee. Well, and what was the iffue? Lord, thou knoweft. But, foul, what answer must I return? Must I be put to fay, Lord, I laboured in vain, and fpent my ftrength, m

K 2

The Best MATCH: Or,

vain, for he made light of all, and would have none, either of thes or thy lowe? O put menot to make this diffmal and were; rather let me have caule to fay, B_{-} bold, I and the children which God hath given me: Behold, this foul, and that foul, and many fouls were won over to thee. Amere.

CHAP. X.

Which directs fouls, and thews them the way how to attain unto this freet and bleffed efpoulal with Jefus Chrift.

A Efpoulal with Chrift I what more fweet? What more definable? And who that underflunds hindlelf, would not coret it, before any thing this world affords? No hufband like Ghrift, and ao happinefs like an efpoulal to him. But the qualiton is, how we may attain hereanto! Truly, foul, the work is great, and 'its the divise fiptint alone that does and can tie the marriage knot, between Chrift and the: But he works in this, as well as in other carles, in and by the uie of means; and there are ferecal things highly incumbant upon thee, and which muft be attended, by thee, as ever thou would at attain to an acessmitance with this bleffed efpould.

1. Wouldeft thou he efpouided to Chrift? Then labour to be deeply fentilies of thy utter effrangement from him by nature; as allo of thy world mifery by realon of that effrangement. A deep fente of our eitrangement from Chrift, and of our milery by reside of that effrangement, is on good flep towards a conjugal union and relation to hims; and without the one, we are never like to attain nuto the other. Labour therefore for this.

1. Laboar to be deeply fentible of your afrangement from Chrift by nature. Naturally we are all frangers to Chrift, frangers to all coujugdiaution and communion with him. We know not what any fach thing means. As twas with the Ephipians, fo 'is with us all by nature, they were and we are suff-

the Soul's Espansal to CHRIST.

out Chrift in the world, Ephef. ii. 12. And not only without him, but allo far from him, as it follows verfe 13. I may truly fay to every natural man and wo:nan in this, as Peter did to Simon in another cale, 121s viii. 21. Thou haft neither part nor lot in this matter : Thou knowelt not what union and communion with this fweet Lord means : Yea, not only are we by mature eltranged from Chrift ; but moreover we are at enmity with him, and filled with hatred and oppolition against him : We as those mentioned, Luke xix. IA. Do hate him, and would not have him to reign over us. Naturally we are at enonity with Christ, and with every thing that is his; with his perfon, with his prefence, with his fpirit, with his kingdom, with his laws, and ordinances, with his graces; with his righteoufnels, and the like. His perion is too holy for us, his prefence too pure, his fpirit too convincing, his kingdom too fpiritual, his laws and ordinances too frict, his graces too bright, his righteou nels too oppolite to fell; and fo we hate all, and are at en miny with all: Yea, we are at entity with the very way of life and falvation by him : Touching the gafpel, they are enemies, fays the apoltle, which is forken of the Jews, but true of all by nature, Rom, xi, 28. We would live but not by Chrift; we would be fived, but not by Chrift: Thus naturally we are all edra iged : fro a him; and thus high does our eleangement raile, which we muit be deeply featible of, if ever be get union and communion in a conjugal-way with hi u; Therefore work this a little upon your thoughtsy till you find your heart begin to bleed and releast over it.

2. Labour to be deeply finible of your escenting, great milery by readon of this extrangenzit. As we are all neuronally without Chrish, to our milery benefits exceeding great. So much the apotte holds forch in the place beiore quoted. (56, in 12, where be have, so of our being million Chrish, as our intery, yes, as the ipring and foundation of allour milery, and thesefore that is intermediated. The Spherican were, and

K. 3:

The Best MATCH; Or,

we are (as he there tells us) unithal the coentral, unith, and hope, and without God in the world, Miliery enough for any foul to ly under; and the inlet and foundation of all is, their and our being woithout Chrift. As to have Chrift (ays a learned interpreter upon this place) is the foundation of all good; fo to be without Chrift, is the beginning and foundation of all evil, and inlet to all woe and milery, and what leaves us in a mold deplored eflate for ever. Take a talke, and but a tafle of this your milery, and then work the foundation of not four on fouls.

1. Being without Chrift, you are deflitute of all good, you are without life, without grace, without prace, without pardon, without comfort, without righteoufnels, without heaven, without falvation, without hey, and without God, (as you have it in the fame place) Epfer. it. 2. without the favour of God, without the image of God, without the life of God, and being thus without God, without the life of God, and being thus without God, you are without all true good, and true happinels, according to the old and true maxim, fare furmus berne milit lownum; without the chief good there is nothing good.

2. Being without Chrift, you are in bondage to fin and Satan, which is the worft bondage in the world. Naturally all are the flaves and vaffals of thefe cruel lords : Hence we are faid, to fulfil the devil's luft, John viii. 44. And, as the lufts of the devil, fo the wills and lufts of the fleft, Ephef. ii. 2. 10 be the fervants of fin, and to ferve divers lufts and pleafures, and the like: And as naturally all are thus in bondage to fin and the devil, fo there is no redemption from the bondage but by Chrift, and that in a way of union with him. If the fon therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed, faith he himself to the Jews, John viii. 36 They were glorying in their privilege, that they were Abrah m's feed, and never were in boudage to any man. Trie, favs Chrift, but ye are in a worfe bondage that a bondage to nam, in bondage to fin, in bondage to your lufts :

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

For be that committee \hat{f}_{abc} , it the forwant of \hat{f}_{abc} . And this bondage none but the Son can free you from; and therefore, until freed by him, you remain under it. O how fore a bondage is this, to be under the command of fin, to be at the beek of every bale and unclean luft, and to be carried captive by the devil at bir will / This is furch a bondage, as that the bondage of firated under their talk-malters in Fgpr, and the bondage of Tarkify luves, who are kept at oar and gally, is freedom to it. As to ferve Chrift is the greatert liberty, fo to ferve fais is the cruetilk bondage.

2. Being without Chrift, and union with Chrift, you are rejected of God. Know ye not (fays the apofile) that except Christ be in you, ye are reprobates? 2 Cor. xiii, 5. Know ye not? As if he fhould fay, 'tis a most clear, manifest, and evident truth, that unless you have union with Chrift, you are reprobates, i. c. you are unapproved of God, you are out of his favour, both your perfons and fervices are rejected by him. To the fame purpose is that Gal. iv. 22. where we read of two mothers, and two fons: The two mothers were types of the two covenants, the covenant of works, and the covenant of grace, as appears by ver. 24. The two fons are types of two forts of perfons living in the church ; one born after the fleth. the other by promife; one belonging to the first, the other to the fecond covenant. Well, what's the condition of these ? Why, the one is in a flate of rejection, and the other of acceptation. They that be-Mong to the fecond sovenant, are owned and embraced in the arms of love; the other are call out (as you may fee in the fequel of the chapter :) befides all our acceptation with God, is in Chrift, and thro' Chrift, Ephef. i. 6. Out of him therefore we are in a flate of rejection. O how fad does this ipeak your condition to be! for men, yea, for good men to reject and difown us, is what may be born effectally when God owns and fmiles : But for God to difown and reject us, this is terrible indeed, tho' all the world fhould own us, and finile upon us. How terrible is that

The Beff MATCH; Or,

word? Repretate filter finit men call them, for the Lord bath rejicted them, fer. vi. 30. If God owns, and finites, 'tis no matter who frowns; but if he frowns and rejects, who can own or finite to the relief s of the foul?

4. Being without Chrift, you are under the law, and fo under the curfe. And how fad is this! as there are but two covenants, the old and the new : and but two heads of those covenants, the first, or, the fecond Adam ; and fo all men do belong to, and are found in the one or the other of thefe. Whillt therefore you are ftrangers to Chrift, you are under the law: and being under the law, you are under the curfe : For, fays the apostle, As many as are un der the law; are under the curfe : For it is awritten, curfed is every one that continueth not in all things that are written in the book of the law, to do them, Gal, iii. 12. The law has no pity, no fparing for offenders :but for every breach thereof, lays the foul under the curfe. Now we have all broken the law ; we all broke it in Adam, being in him as in an head, and we have all broken it ten thousand times over in our own perfons, and by both are fallen under the curfe thereof. And, foul. doft thou know what the curfe of the law means? It carries in it death and condemnation for ever. Being under the law, we are curfed in our perfons, and curfed in our comforts : The wrath of God lies upon our fouls, and the curfe of God is in all our enjoyments ; our very blellings are accurft to us, Mal. ii. 2, We read in foripture of the people of God's curfe, and thou art one of them, foul, whoever thou att, that art out of Chrift ; O, how woful, how depletable a condition is this ? 5. Being without Chrift, and eftranged from

5. Being without Chrift, and eltranged from Ghrsh, you ly under the guilt of innu-nerable fins, which you alone mult bear for ever, "I's in and by Chrift alone, that fouls are ditcharged from the guilt of fan. And who are they whom he ditcharged norm guilt; but fach as are found in him, are under a marriage covenant with built. Thofe Multodelarfore.

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

from all fin, 1 John 1. 7. And in bim have they redengtion through bis blood, even the frequency of fin, Epper i. 7. As for others, he tells them planiny. They final die in their fin, John viii. 24. O how fad a condition is this 1 Soul, thou art guilty of a multitude of fins, the leaft of which has evil enough in it to damn thee eternally. Thou has thoufands, and ten thoufunds of fearlet crimoin fins, fins cloathed with black and crying aggravations lying upon thes; and to have all thele in the full weight of the guilt and punifluent of them, charged upon thes by the great God for ever; How milerable does this fpeak thy condition to be 1

• 6. Being chranged from Chrift, yon are under a seculity of finning, and fo of greating your own elamation duily. A man sut of Chrift, does do, can do noching but fin; for he is not jubjed to the law of Cod, mer can he be, for more than the sever finning. To he is even treaduring up earlah unto him/el/, Rown, it. 3. O how id a condition is this I This is dura needfloat, (ar Auflin calls it) and fpeaks a man's condition to be very duleful. To be always finning againt God, and stways treaduring up wardh to a toan seven fout, this is next to hell, in four forther worfe. To give you the fum of all:

7: Being eltranged fram Chridt, you have nothing to faiting futione julice, which is ready to faite nyous to nothing to pacify divine wrath, which is ready to break forth against you; nothing tolland between divine reverge, and your finful foulk. What hall I fay? You have many accurers, and by these many heavy charges brought in against you; and being without thrilt, you have no allocate to plead your caffe, none to fpeak a good word in heaven for you; And is not that fad? you are deeply in debt; you owe you ten thoufand tellants to divine julice; and being without Christ, you have nothing to pay, but are in danger of being caff, into the print of the end of the start in danger of being caff.

II2

The Best MATCH; Or,

duy; and being without Chrift, you are under an unter impolibility of performing any of it acceptably. You are under a judgment of condemnation, and being without Chrift, you have mothing that can fecure you one day, one hour, one moment more on this file everiating burnings: And O, how fad and miterable is this! Thus you fee both your eltrangement from Chrift, and allo your milery (in part) by reafon of that eftrangement. Now, as ever you would get union and commanion with him, labour to be deeply forible of both theie.

II. Wouldeft thou indeed be espoufed to Chrift? then labour to be foundly convinced, and deeply fenfible of the greatness and hainousness of the fin of refuling Chrift, and the offers of his love. Poor foul, thou standest it out against Christ; he wooes, and calls, and invites thee to himfelf, but thou flighted and refules all; and this thou thinkeft a finall matter : but let me tell thee, this is a molt hainous and crying fin : To fwear, to murder, to fteal, to be drunk, to be unclean, and the like ; these thou lookeft upon to be as black and horrid things : Indeed, well thou may it, for they are fins of a more than ordiniry hainous and abominable nature : But yet know that thy fin in rejecting Chrift, and the offers of his love, is greater and more provoking than all thefe, This indeed is the great fin, and the fin thou muft in an especial manner be sensible of, if ever thou art united to Chrift ; So much Chrift himfelf tells us, in that known place, John xvi. 8, 9. He (fays he, fpeaking of the fpirit whom he promifed to fend) shall convince the world of fin, because they believe not in me. Unbelief then is the great fin that the fpirit convinces fouls of : And what's unbelief, but the neglect and refusal of Chrift, and the offers of his love made to us in the gospel ? He shall convince the world of fms because they believe not in me ; i. e. De illo magno do grandi incredulitatis peccato : He shall convince them of that grand fin of unbelief, (as a learned man expounds it;) as if Chrift fhould fay, he fhall make.

II4

the Soul's Espoulal to CHRIST. IIS

men fect the black and hainous nature of the fin of rejeding me and my love: He final humble them for if, and fet them a bleeding over it. This fin of rejeding Chrift, fome of the Ghoolmen have called, maximum peccanae, the greateft fin of all: And indeed, next to the unpardonable fin, what greater? This is a fin modi directly and immediately availed (Chrift and the goipel. O, for a vile wretched linner to flut the door of his foal againt (Chrift and the king of glory, and deny him entertainment, to refute and rejed the frequent öffersto f him and his love; how great a fin mult this be ? And, Joul, to convince these the better of it. I hall foggeft a few confiderations to thee, the holding forth a little of its black and borrid evil.

1. Confider, That the neglect and refufal of Chrift and his love, is a fin againft a fpecial and eminent command, and therefore a great and crying fin : The greater and more eninent the command is, which we tranfgreis and fin againft, the greater our fin and guilt is in tranfgreffing that command. Now, God does not only command us to receive and embrace Chrift and his love : But this command of his, is a great, fignal and eminent command : So St Jehn telis us, 1 John iii. 23. This is his commanament. that we believe on the name of his Son Jefus Chrift whom he bath fent. What is it to believe on the name of Jejus Chrift. but to receive and embrace Chrift offering himtelf in the gospel to us, and live upon him, having fo received and embraced him ? Now (fays he) This is the commandment, his great, his fpecial consmandment in a most fingle and eminent manner, and Chrift himfelf afferts the fame thing, John vi. 28, 29. In the 28. verfe they afk him, What Shall we do. that we may work the works of God? His aniwer un the 29. verle is, This is the work of God; that ye Believe on him nubout the bath lent; i.e. That ye receive and en brace me, and live upon me, by believing : This is [the] work of God, the great work which he commands you, and expects from you: Believing (as Cal-

The Best MATCH; Or,

vie observes upon this place) is not called *the sport* by *God*; becard: 'its of God's operation, (a sy on have it elfavhere) or that which God works in us; but becaufe 'tis the great thing which he commands and requires of us. To reject and refuie Chrift then, is a fin againith a fignal and eminent command, indeed againt the great command of the gofel; and therefore mult needs be a great and crying fin. More particularly ;

1. The neglet and refull of Chrift and his love, is a fin again ta clear and exprefs command of God, a command wherein the authority of God does peculiarly and eminently finise forth: so unch is held forth in the place mention'd before, if Jahn iii, 28. This is his commandment, (fays he, fpeaking of the commandment of Lith) his express commandment, are appealinally learn it, and the server is commandment wherein his authority is evidently and peculiarly iters, it has a commandment, but effectively in this above the refl. Therefore this you learn and unch is but first of the lines forth in all his commands, but effectively of God hims forth in any command, the greater our fin and guilt is in transfereffing that command.

2. The negled and refufil of Chrift and his love, is a fin again in a command, wherein the heart of God and Chrift does much ly, and is therefore a great fin. This is a true rule, that the more the mind or heart of the law giver is in any law or command, the greater is our fin and guilt in the brench and tranfgredino of that law or command: how God's command to we, to receive Chrift by believing, is a command wherein his own heart, as well as the heart of Chrift, does much ly : Indeed there is nothing in all the world that the heart of God Chrift is more fet upon, or definues of, than this, that fools fluorid their Gers, the frequency and become one will him in a marrage-ovenate. Where is the freeness of their flets, the frequency of wheir eails, the importunatance for their flets, the frequency of wheir eails, the importunatance for their flets, the frequency of wheir

the Soul's Esponsal to CHRIST

spec of their waitings, the affectionatenets of their enterative, the friendline's of their upbraidings, the patheticalnets of their lamontings, the tweetnets of al their wooings, the unwearine's of their drawings, and the gracioutne's of their dealings, in reference heremato. But you have already icen, how much the heart of Chrilt, and in him the heart of the Father is in this butine's. Now to transfere fuch a command a command wherein the heart of God and Chrit does fo much by, and to run counter to that which they much defire. O, whata fin mult this needs be 1

The neglect and refufal of Chrift, is a fin against a command, which has virtually all the commands of God in it; and fo in the breach and tranfgreffion thereof, we break and transgress all. And O, how great a fin then must this be! to believe on Chrift, is accomprehensive of all that God commands and requires of us: this is fo his commandment, as that in obeying this, we obey all; and in violating this, we violate all; and fo he efteems and accounts it . This is evi-Ident from John vi. 21, 29. What Shall we do, (fay they) that we may work the works of God? This is the work of God, (fays Chrift) to believe on him ruham he hath fent : Pray mark, they fpeak of [works] in the plural number ; they would know what all these works were which God required. and what the extent of the command was : And Chrift in his answer reduces all to one, and that is faith, by which he fhews, that all is in vain without faith, fo faith is virtually all. that God requires : This is the work of God (fays he) as if he should fay, Here's all in one, to believe on. and receive me, is comprehensive of all : And accordingly, my beloved, to reject Chrift and his love, is to break all at once, and to violate all at once ; 'tis to irebel againft, and pour contempt upon the whole imind and will of God at once, and in effect to renounce stil duty and allegiance to him. Suitable whereunto as the observation of a learned man opon that place. John xvi. 8, 9. Chrift bere (fays he) calls unbelief [fin]

The Beff MATCH; Or,

fimply and abfolutely, because that fin comprehends all fin in it. O how great a fin then must this be!

118

4. The neglect and refufal of Chrift, is a fin againft a command of much love. All God's commands have love in them ; they are defigned by him for our good, (as the fcripture tells us ;) but especially this command of his, that we fhould receive and embrace his Son ; For what is this command, but a command to us to be faved, a command to us to be happy ! What is this, but a commanding us to live for evermore, to be eternally bleffed in and with himfelf? And O, how great a fin must the transgression of fuch a command be! Did God command us any hard or fevere thing, fomething that tended to our prejudice, and not our happinels, that were fomewhat ; "But when he commands us nothing but to be happy, and to be happy in the best way; O how great a fin must it be to tranfgreis fuch a command !

2. Confider, the negle@ and refufal of Chrift is a fin, which in a peculiar manner derogates from him, and pours great contempt upon him, and therefore a great tin. The more contempt any fin pours upon Carity and the more it drongates from him, the greater that fin is. Now, what fin derogates more irom Chrift, or pours greater contempt upon him, that the negle@ and refufal of him offering himfelf to us, does? This is a fin which takes the crown off from Chrift head, and throws it in the dult, it every ry way, and in all refpeds pours great contempt upon him.

t. This fin villes and pours contempt upon the perion of Chrift. Chrift's perfons infinitely amiable, and accordingly to villy and contracks great guit, and this the relical of him does; Hence call'd a treating under fost the Sus of Cast, (which argues the highest contempt imaginable) Heb. 2. 9. Every refull of Chrift carries that language concerning him in it. Ifatin', 2. When we fee bion, there it no beauty in bim for maket we fould a dirk thin : He han maker for more

The Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

comeline/s in him: He is a perfon of no worth, no defirablenefs. O, what contempt is this to be call upon Chrift! and how much does it derogate from him !

2 This fin vilifies, and pours contempt upon the work, office, and undertaking of Christ as mediator. upon all that he has done and fuffer'd; with all the riches of his grace, and his love, manifested therein; Hence 'tis called, as a treading of the Son of God un der foot; so an accounting his blood a common and an unholy thing, a thing of no worth, no ule, no value. no excellency, Heb. x 29. Great, my beloved, was the work and undertaking of Chritt, as our mediator : and great were the things which he both did and fuf. fered in the difcharge of that work and undertaking ; great alfo was his grace and love towards us in all. and accordingly great must our fin and guilt be, in pouring contempt thereon, which we do by refufi g of him : Hereby we pour contempt upon all his acts, and all his offices as mediator : upon all his merits. and all his purchases, upon all his grace and love in bleeding and dying for us: We do hereby in effect fay, that neither Chrift, nor any thing which he has purchased, is worth accepting and embracing : That we had rather that he had never died, never become a days-man between God and us, that he might have kept his blood to himfelf, and we will not thank him for lhedding of it; that we need neither him, nor any thing that is his: Hereby we do in effect fay, that the whole gofpel is a cheat, a lie, a meer delulion : That Chrift is an hard matter, and roles with rigour; that falvation is little worth, and the like. O. what horrid contempt of Chrift is this !

2. This fin plainly prefers a poor, bafe, vile luft before Chrift, and all the glorious riches and recafures of Chrift, And O, what contempt of him is this 1 Why do men refue Chrift, and the offers of his love ! Surely tis for the fake, and from the love of forme luft or other, either the luft of the fight, the luft of the organ the pride of life : And if to, then by refuting of him, they do really prefer this laft before him, and the set of the fally and the set of him.

L 2

The Beft MATCH; OF,

all the treasures of his grace and love. And thus indeed you find it to be, Matth. xxii. I. as alfo Luke 1 iv. 18, 19, 20. Where Chrift offers himfelf, with all Eis treasures, to poor finners, who yet flight and refufe both him and them. And why fo ? The one bas a farm, the other a merchandize ; and all have fome carnal concern to mind : The fun is, they have a luft to be fatisfied ; and therefore Chrift and all the treafures of his love, must be rejected : By refufing of Chrift, we do in effect fay, that there is more good, more sweetness, more happiness in a luft, in a little carnal, worldly pleafure and advantage, than there is in Chrift, and all that is his. Hereby we do in effeet fay, that men are deceived in Chrift, that the word of God makes a falle report of him, that he is not fuch a Saviour, nor is his falvation fo great as the one and the other is represented to be. 10, what contempt is this, to be caft upon Chrift! Efau (you know) is faid to despife his birth right : And how? By preferring a mels of pottage, or a morfel of meat before it, Gen xxv. 34. But, O, how much more do we contemn Chrift and his love, by preferring a bafe wie luft before him and it ! Surely, greater contempt of Chrift than this, can't well be found. And how vreat then muft the fin of the refuted of Chrift be, and how much should we tremble at it?

a. Confider, that the negledandrefulit of Chrift is a fin, which in an eminert on ther diakens and oppolse the giory of God, and refl. 6t the higheft dihonour upon him of all others; and therefore a great fin: The more any fin darkens and oppoise the glory of God, the greater the guilt of that fin is: For (firfl) the more any fin oppoise the glory of God, and reflect dihonour upon him, the more constrary it is to the higheft good; and the more constrary up fin is to the dingelit is code, the greater the guilt of it muft needs its. And (rokaddy) the more any fin oppoles the glory of God, and zeefed: dihonour upon him, the more it thwarts and courtadids the higheft end of man; And the more any fin chwarts and courtations and he more any fin chwarts and courtations.

the Soul's Espoulal to CHRIST.

diffs the higheft end of man, the greater the guilt of that fin is.

Now the neglect and refusit of Chrift, is what eminently oppotes the glory of God, and reflects difhonour upon him: The reception and entertainment of Chrift puts an honour upon the Father. Indeed every at of faith honours God, Row, iv, 20. Ard efpecially this great and fundumental at of faith, in embracing Chrift, is so on the other hand, the negled and refusit of Chrift, is what reflects diffornour upon God, it throws his glory in the duft; and hence 'tis that this fin is fo exceeding provoking to him, as in the feripture 'tis reprefented to be: Particularly take here two things.

1. This fin of refuGng Chrift is what flights and sontemns all the glorious excellencies and perfections of God at once ; and fo can't but call very great dithonour upon him, and be very opposite to his glory in Chrift. My beloved all the glorious excellencies and perfections of God are eminently manifelted and difplay'd: In him do all the glorious counfels of his grace and love meet, and in refuling him, we defpife and pour contempt upon all. In him does his love eminently thine forth, and the fulneis of it reft, 1 John iv. 9, 10. In him is justice, righteoufness and holinets eminently manifeited and dilplay'd, Rom. iii. 25, 26. In him does his wildom. yea, his manifold wildom appear and reveal itfelt. In a word, whole God is manifelled and revealed in him, and withal tender'd to the embraces of our faith and love : In every offer of Chrift made to us in the gospel, God does in effect say to us, Whatever 1 am, or can do as God, that I'll be, to do for you, to make you happy for ever : Accordingly to refufe Chritt mult needs pour contempt upon aff : It flights and pours contempt upon the grace of God, the wildom of God, the power of God, the juiliee of God, the holinefs of God, the fulnets and all fuffit ciency of God, and all the ancient glorious countels of his love concerning fouls; To refute Chrift, is in

L 3.

The Beft MATCH; Or,

effect to fay, that the grace of God is no grace, at leaft not worthy of our acceptance; That his justice and holinefs are not to be regarded, and that we value them not; that his wildom is folly, and his power weakness ; that his fulness has little in it, and is no way able to fatisfy us, and make us happy; that a broken eiftern is as good as that fountain of living waters; and hereby we downright deny his faithfulnels, and put the lie upon him, 1 John v. 10. We do in effect fay, that the God of truth is a liar, that his witnefs and teltimony is not to be credited, that his word of promife is a meer delution, and for no other use, than to beguile fouls; O, what contempt, what diffeonour muft all this caft upon the bleffed God, and what horrible wickednefs muft it be ? " To make God a liar (fays a learned man) is an * horrible and execrable impiety; thereby we take " that from him which is most dear and proper to 44 him." O, tremble, foul, tremble at the blackneis and hellifanefs of this fin !

2. The fin of refusing Chrift, is what is directly oppolite to the highest defign of God for his own glory, and robs him of that glory which is most dear to him. What, my beloved, was the highest defign that ever God kaid and carried on for his own glory ? Verily, 'twas Chrift, and the falvation of finners by Chrift : He defign'd himfelf a revenue of glory in making the world, and he does defign himfelf a revenue of glory in all he does in governing the world; but that wherein he has defigned the highest revenue of glory to himfelf is, the mystery of Christ, and falvation by Chrift ; fo much is evident from Ephef. i. 11, 12, 14. In whom (fays he, fpeaking of Chrill) a a have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpofe of him, who workesh all things according to the counfel of his own will, that we should he to the praise of his glory; and again, ver. 14. unto the praife of his glory ; The fum is this, that God's glory was his great end in the difpensation of Chrift, and our ta.vation by him; and alfo that in and by that

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

difpenfation he did defign the highest revenue of glory to himfelf. For pray observe, first, he calls it, The praife of bis glory, the splendor and highest emanation of his glory. (Secondly) He repeats this defign of God to the praife of his glory; and again, to the praife of his glory; which notes this to be his grand defign for his glory. And again, what is that glory that is moft near to God ? Verily, 'tis the glory of his grace; grace is the darling attribute, and the glory of his grace is most dear to him; Hence this has been peculiarly his defign in the whole of the mystery of Christ ; fo the fame Apostle tells, Ephef. i. 6. who having before spoken of the great mysteries of predefination and redemption by Chrift, here in ver/e 6. tells you, what was God's great defign in all, viz. The praise of the glory of his grace ; 'tis the crowning of grace, and the enthroning of grace; which God in a peculiar manner delights in : Now, if the highest defign of God for his own glory, be by the mystery of Christ, and our falvation by Christ. and the glory of his grace be most dear to him : then , 'tis clear that our refufing of Chrift is most opposite to the highest defign that God ever carry'd on for his own glory, and robs him of that glory which is molt dear to him ; for alas ! This is in effect to fay, Then God has laid out no grace upon finners in the difpenfation of Chrift, and that he deferves no glory upon the account of that difpensation; this is in effect to tell him, that neither his Chrift, nor his grace in. him, is worth minding, worth receiving ; and that we are no ways beholden to him for the one, or the other. And O, what difhonour must this reflect upon God, and how darkning to his glory! And accordingly, foul, let thee and I tremble at it, and at the blacknefs and horridnefs of that fin that has fuch a dreadful effect.

4. Confider, that the negleft and refufal of Chrift, is a fin which directly and immediately murders the foul, and danns it eternally, and therefore muft aceds be a great fin; that fin that does molt directly

The Beft MATCH; Or,

and immediately murder the foul, and defiroy it eternally, mult needs be a great fin, and thould be greatly dreaded by us. And what fin is it that does this, but our negleft and refufal of Chrift? And, foul, that thou mayft be the more deeply convinced of this, ferioully weigh the following propositions.

Firft; That the neglect and refutal of Chrift is a fin which rejects the only remedy of finful fouls. Poor finners are in themfelves dead, loft, undone, and perifhing for ever ; they are fick, and fick to death ; they are finful and finful to damnation; and there is one, and but one remedy for them, and that's Chrift ; Chrift and his blood, Chrift and his grace, Chrift and his fulnefs ; befides this. There is no balm in Gilead, no physician there for them; neither is there falvation in any other, Acts iv. 14. Therefore by refuling and rejecting him, they refule and reject the only remedy : He indeed is a complete, as well as an only remedy ; he is able, and as willing as he is able to fave to the very uttermost, as the fcripture tells us; But they by rejecting of him, exclude themfelves from his faving efficacy, and fo thereby do directly murder their own fouls.

2. That the neglect and refusal of Christ is a fin which binds all a man's other fins faft to him. 'I is a great and weighty faying, which a worthy divine has ; " Unbelief (fays he) which is properly the neglect and refusal of Chrift) binds all a man's fins fast to his foul, and damnation faft to his fins." 'Tis indeed the bond of all our guilt and all our mifery; that which makes the curfe cleave clofe to us for ever ; and while a man remains in this fin, 'tis impoffible that he fould be acquitted and difcharged from the guilt of any one of all his fins. 'I is (I remember) Auflin's observation upon that place, John xvi. 8, 9. Where Chrift tells us, That his Spirit Shall convince the world of fin, because they believe net in him; " Chrift (fays he) instances in the fin of infidelity in a fpecial manner, becaufe that fin remaining, all our other fins remain ; but that being taken away, ail

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

where are forgiven.¹⁷ Faith (as one of the ancients exprefies it) delet omnia pecenta blots out all finat, but unbelief that binds all iaft upon us : Hence that word of Christ, If ye believe not, ye fould die in your finar, i.e., your fina fhall cleave elose to you to the very death, f-fan viii. a4. This will be further evident in the next propolition. Therefore,

3. That though all fin be killing and damning, vet no fin shall ever damn or deftroy us, unless we add thereunto the fin of neglect or refufal of Chrift ; 'Tis true, every fin is damning; fin within, fin without; The wages of fin is death, Rom. vi. laft. And the apofile tells us, There is a just recompence of reward due to every tranfgreffion and difobedience, Heb. i. 2. But though every fin be damning, yet whatever a man's fins are, though never fo many, never fo great, they thall, they can never damn him, in cafe he receives and embraces Chrift: Nor indeed can any of all a man's fins be faid to be the immediate caufe of his damnation, but his refufing of Chrift. Indeed, under the law the immediate caule of man's perifing was a fin in general; But under the gofpel, the only imme-tliate caufe of men's perifhing, is the rejection of Chrift and his grace through unbelief: So much Chrift himfelf tells us, in that known place, John iii, 18. He that believeth on the Son, is not condemned ; but he that believeth not, is condemned already, because he hath not believed on the name of the only begotten Son of God : He that believeth on Chrift, is not condemned : And why fo ? Is it because he has no fins to condemn him ? No, but becaufe believing on Chrift, all his fins are done away; but he that believeth not on him, is condemned already : And why ? Is it because he is a finner in general, or becaufe his fins are many, and great fins ? No, but becaufe he hath not believed on the name of the only begotten Son of God. The fum of all is this : The immediate caufe of man's condemnation, is not this fin, or that fin, but their refufing of Chrift by unbelief: Hence you have it fo frequently up and sown the gospel; He that believeth, fhall be faved :

The Best MATCH; Or,

He that believeth net, fhall be damend, and the like. Well then, if our refuling, of Chrith be the rejecting of the only remedy of finital fouls; if it he what binds all a man's fins falt upon him; and if none of all a man's other fins, though many and great, thould or could never dama him, were not this fin of refuting Chrith added to then; then certainly this is that fin which does mold directly and immediately marder the foul : 0, how great a fin then does this fipski it to be? murder is a great fin, an injuity to, be panified by the judge; nor do we look upon a murdere fit for live; but no murder like to a foul murder, nor fhould, we fuffer this foul murderer to live one moment.

5. Confider, that the neglect and refufal of Chrift, is a fin which argues you to be really in love wink your fins, which truly and indeed chu es death rather than life, loves darkneis more than light, and which leaves you winhout the lead colour of excute or room of appeal for ever: And O, what a black and horid fin moft this thes be I al little of each.

1. This ha of neglecting and refaling Chrift, is what really argues you to be in love with your fins, and to have flight thoughts of them : For men to act fin, is bad; but to have flight thoughts of fin, and to be in love with it, is much worfe. Sin being against an infinite good, even infinitely contrary to the bleffed God, has in a fort an infinite evil in it; and to be in love with that which has an infinite evil in it, O, how dreadful a thing is this ! yet this your refufal of Chrift carries in it : For pray mark, had not you flight thoughts of fin, you would not refuse the pardon of fin when offered you, but would account it worthy of all acceptation ; and were you not in love with your fins ; yea, greatly in love with them, you would not chufe and defire to continue in your fins: much lefs would you refuse and reject to great a good, as Chrift is, for the fake of your fins. Should a condemned malefactor refuse the king's free pardon, would not this argue him to have flight thoughts of death, yea, to be in love with it, and prefer it before

the Soul's Effeufal to CHRIST.

ife? As clearly does your refufing of Chrift argue you cohave flight thoughts of fin, and to be in love with 1; 0, were you not in love with your fins, you would be glad of a difcharge and deliverance from them, and would with all readinefs and joyfulnefs embrace it, when freely offered to you, as in Chrift it is.

2. This fin of refufing Chrift, is what truly and indeed speaks you to love darkness more than light, and to chuse death rather than life : 'Tis what prefers fin and death before Chrift and life, and grace : O what a black fin then must it be ! This Chrift himfelf afferts concerning it, and that as an high aggravation of it, and what makes it doubly damning, John iii. 19. This is the condemnation, that light is scome into the world, and men love darkness rather than light. Chrift and the good things of Chrift, are here called light; on the other hand, fin and death, fin and the miferies that attend it, are called darknefs : New (fays Chrift) men by unbelief, and refufing of me, do declare, that they love this darkness before this light : Men by refufing of me, do in effect. love. chufe, prefer fin, and death, and darknefs before some, and my grace, me and that eternal life which I would give them: O, what a fin is this ! Chrift may ruly fay to finners, as Mofor to them of old, Deut. axx. 19. I call beaven and earth to record this day. what I have fet before you life and death, bleffing and surfing, therefore chuje life, that ye may live. Now, for them to chuse death, and reject life; to chuse. the curfe and reject the bleffing : This is a dreadful in indeed and the more dreadful : On the one hand, pecaufe the light is fo lovely and amiable, and in the other hand, the durkness is fo hideous and terible; as also because the obligations which ly upon us to love, chufe, and preich the light before darkefs. are fo weighty and forcible ; for Chrift earneftg defires it, he gracioufly counfels it, he firidly ommands it, and no lefs than a whole eternity of alorious and un peakable happinels depends upon it. J, think of their things !

The Beff MATCH; Or,

3. This fin of refusing Chrift, is a fin which leaves you without the leaft colour or excufe, or room of appeal for ever ; which must argue it to be a great fin indeed. First, it leaves you without the least colour of excuse; without the least colour of excuse for fin. and without the leaft colour of excuse why you should not die for fin : This Chrift himfelf is exprefs in. John xv. 22. If I had not come, and footen to them, they had not had fin; but now they have no cloak for their fin: If I had not come and spoken to them, (viz. in the gospel) revealed my Father's will, and ordering myfelf and my grace to them; They had not had fin, i. e. not fo great fin : But now they bave no cloak, no excuse for their fin. Now they have no pretence to make, nothing where with to colour or extenuate their fin. The neglect and refufal of Chrift, leaves men altogether inexcufable, and it will do fo, to be fure, in the last day: O, when God, in the day of his righteous judgment, shall demand of men that have lived under the golpel, why they fin, and have finned ? Why they are found in their fins ? And being found in their fins, why they would not die for ever? What will they have to fay, by way of excufe or apology for themfelves ? Verily, nothing ; but will be speechless, as he is faid to be, Matth xxii. 12. They can't lay they were not warned of the evil of fin ; they can't fay that pardon and falvation were not offered to them; they can't fay that the offer was not full, and free, and clear ; they can't fay, they had to do with an hard mafter; nor can they fay, that ha is not worthy of death; they will have nothing to fay. Secondly, It leaves you without the leaft room or place of appert for ever. I may fay here, as it is faid in another cafe, I Sam. ii. 25. It one man fin againft a w ther, the judge shall judge him; but if a man fin against the Lord whe shall intreat for him? So if a man fin against the law, by tranfgreffing of it, he may appeal to the gofpel, and the grace of Chrift there : But if a man fin againft Chrift and his grace offered in the gofpel, where then

the Soul's Elponfal to CHRIST.

shall he appeal? Verily, there is no appeal to be meade, no relief to be found for him. If a man be condemned at the feat of juffice, as having finned against the law, he may appeal unto the mercy-teat, and the throne of grace, and find fweet relief; but if he in against the mercy-feat, and the throne of grace, then he has nothing to appeal to, that may adminifter relief to him. Now by refufing of Chrift, we fin against the throne of grace ; we pull down what in us lies, the mercy-feat; and where then fhall we appeal ? O, confider thefe things, and learn by them to dread this fin of refufing Chrift. I might fay much more to convince you of the hainous evil of it; but let this fuffice : Sure I am 'tis enough too; and had we the due fense of it upon our fairits, it would make us tremble at it for ever.

III. Wouldst thou indeed be espoused to Christ ? Then give not way to the difcouragement of fenie, but bear up thy foul upon the encouragements of faith, upon fuch gofpel principles and confiderations, as do tend to draw finners to faith in Chuilt. Poffibly, upon reading and confidering the woful mifery of thy condition without Chrift, and the dreadful hainoufnets of thy fin and guilt, in thy long and frequent refufing of him, discouragements not a few may arife within; and indeed no fooner ofually does a poor foul look towards Chrift, to think of clofing with him in a marriage-covenant, but prefently muttitudes of difcouragements arife to deter him therefrom. O, fays be, what a monstrous finner am 11 How have I detpiled Chrift and his grace ! How long bave I flood it out aginft him ! I have ferved my Infts all my days, and rejected his calls. To what purpose do 1 now talk of closing with him ? These, and multitudes of fuch like di couragements do arife in the foul; which being given way to, do effectually keep him from Chrift : But if ever, foul, thou wousidt attain to union and communion with hun, thon muft thut thine eyes and heart too against all discouragements of this nature; and the they prefs it upon

M

The Best MATCH; Or,

the again and again, yet thurft them out, firing this eye and heart upon the encouragements of faith ; dwell much in the thoughts of them, and bear up thy foul upon fuch golpel principles and confiderations as do tend to weaken unbelief, and beget faith in the foul: and for thy help herein, I fhall mention form of theie encouragements of faith, or golpel-principles, which I would have the to be ferrious and frequent in the contemplation of.

1. The first gospel-principle, or encouragement of faith, which thou fhouldelt bear up thy foul upon, and be frequent in the contemplation of, is this, that there's a rich, a glorious, and an overflowing fulnefs of all good treatured up in Chrift for poor finners ; and that his grace does abundantly exceed both our wants and fins. 'Tis the work and nature of unbelief, to little and limit the falnefs of Chrift in the eye of the foul; it fnews the foul the multitude of his fins, and wants, but it conceals and locks up Chrift's treasure and fulness : And, whatever we pretend, the ground of our not clofing with Chrift, at least or e principle one is this, that we doubt of his fulnefs, we do not fee enough in Chrift to fupply all our wants, and relieve our diffreffes : Unbelief perfuaded us that Chrift is not the Chrift the foripture reprefents him to be. But, foul, away with all fuch apprehentions, and dwell thou in the contemplation of Chrift's infinite fulneis : Look to him as one infinitely able to fupply thy wants, to pardon thy fins, to heal thy maladies, to jubdue thy lufts, to far fify thy heart, and to fave thy foul eternally; look upon him, as the fcripture represents him ; the fcripture tel's thee, Thet it pleated the Father, that in him frould all fulnels dwell, Col. i. 19. All fulnels of grace and life, all fulnefs of peace and paidon, all fulneis of righteopinefs and falvation; There is in Chrift, not only a fulpefs of abundance, but of redundance, and overflowing fulnets, a fulnets infinitely fuper abounding our fins and wants. The foripture tells us, That le is able to fave into the very uttermift. All that come unto God by him, Heb. vii. 25. Suve,

the Soul's Espouful to CHRIST.

able to fave, and fave to the uttermost! and that not one or two, but all that come unto God by him. The feripture fpeaks of Christ's unfearchable riches, Ephef. iii. 8. The ocean of his grace is not to be founded by the longs: line of the largest created understanding. Paul experienced the super abound-ing fulness of grace, and has left it upon record for our encouragement; 1 Tim. i. 14. The grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant : it was more than enough. I found more grace in Chrift (as one expresses it) than I knew what to do with all : And yet, what was this Paul ? Himfelf tells you in the verse before and after, he was a a blasphemer, a perfecutor, and the chief of finners ; a man every way of as many fins and wants as thou art. Accordingly view him, and bear up thy foul in the face of all difcouragements. Reafon thus with thyfelf ; True, my condition is fad, my wants are exceeding many, and my fins exceeding great. But what then ? Is there no balm in Gilead? Is there no phyfician there? Is not Chrift able to fave me, and that to the utmost, notwithstanding all ? Look, U, my foul, yonder is fweet Jefus upon the throne. at his Father's right hand. full of grace and truth; look upon him, and confider: What are all thy wants to his riches and fulnels? What are all thy miferies and diffreffes to his bowels of mercy ? What are all thy fins to the merit of his blood ? Thy provocations to his fanctification ? Were thy wants more and greater than they are, his fulnefs could fupply them all; were thy fins greater and more hainous than they are, his blood could cleanfe thee from all ; The blood of Jefus Chrift cleanfeth from all fin, 1 John i. 7: There is infinitely more worth in his merits to pardon and juffify thee, and there is evil in thy fins to damn and deffroy thee: True, I have a fountain of fin, and guilt, and death in me : But here is a deeper fountain of grace, and life, and righteoufnefs in him. See, O my foul, fee how valt and large his treasures of grace and glory are, and bear up thyfelf upon them. O, did finners dwell more in the view of the glorious

The Beft MATCH: Or,

fulnefs of Chrift, they would be more in love with him; and hereby would counter work and undermine unbelief in one of its greatest artifices, whereby it keeps fouls from him. I fhall here, for thy enconragement only, fubjoin the faying of a worthy divine: "Chrift, (fayshe) can, and it becometh him well to give more than any narrow foul can conceive. If there were ten thousand thousand millions of worlds, and as many heavens full of men and angels, Chrift would not be pinched to fupply their wants, and to full them all. Chrift is a well of life; but who knowsth how deep it is to the bottom?

2. The fecond gofpel principle or encouragement of faith which thou fhouldeft bear up thy foul upon, and be frequent in the contemplation of, is this; That is there are fuch a glorious and inexhauftible fulnels in Chrift; fo this fulnels is in him, not for himfelf, but to be difpenfed and communicated to poor touls coming to him. True (may the foul fay) here's fulnels enough, riches and treasures enough of all good in Chrift: But what's this to me, or wherein does it concern me ? Wherein does it concern thee? Why, 'tis wholly thy concern, and the concern of fuch as thou art ; for whatever fulnels he has in him, 'tis treafured up in him for fouls, for finners, yea, for the worlt of finners, How fweet is that word, Plal. Izviii. 18. where speaking of Christ, the Holy Ghoft tells us, That he had received gifts for men : he hath received gifts, i. e. He has a fulnefs of all good in his hand, and at his dispose, and this for men; I, but I am a devil, (fays the foul) a rebel, and what's this to me? Obferve what follows, and thou wilt find it concerns thee, yes thee especially) He bath received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious alfo. Hence alfo 'tis, that he is faid to be made head over all things to the church, Eph. i. 22. He has all fulnefs dwelling ir him, but 'tis an head, and fo 'tis all for the use and fervice of the body, for every poor foul that comes to him; and therefore 'tis added, Head over all things to the Church ; i. e. For the churches use and fervice,

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

of which he is head. Take a view of all that fulnets that is in Chrift, and 'tis all as much and as really for the use and fervice of fuch as come to him, and are made members of his body, as the treasures and endowments of the natural head are for the use and fervice of the natural body, and the members thereof. And O, what an encouragement is this to faith? 'I'is the observation of a learned man upon the place last quoted ; " Left (fays he) we (hould think this great glory of Chrift to be a thing that does not concern us, he is here declared to be conflituted and appointed by the Father to be the head of the whole church." Well then, foul, bear up thyfelf upon this encouragement; fay, look, O my foul, look unto fweet Jefus, who have received gifts for men; view him as one that has received a fulnels of all grace from the Father, on purpose to be difpensed and communicated to thee, and fuch as thou art. He has life in him, and he has it for thee : he has peace and pardon in him, and he has it for thee; he has wildom and righteoufnefs, grace and glory in him, and he has it for thee, and fuch as thou art: and therefore go to him, expect all from him.

3. The third gofpel-principle or encouragement of faith, which thou fhoulded bear up thy four upon, and dwell much in the contemplation of, is this; that there is a perfect freedom and willingness in Chrift, yea, 'tis even gennine and patural to him to bettow himfelf, with all his glorious riches and fulnels, upon poor fouls coming to him. Chrift (as you heard) has all this fulnels in him as an head; to you have it expreily, Gol i, 18, 10, Now, as 'tis genuine and natural to the head to minister influence to the to communicate his grace to poor fouls. Belides all that fulnels that is in Chrift, 'tis in him not as God only, but as man. 'Tis deposited and treasured op in his human nature: It pleafed the Father, that in him fould all fulness drueil. Col. i. 19. " In him, i. e. (as a learned m in expounds it) in the man Chrift, or

M 3

The Bef MATCH; Or,

in that human nature in which he died and tranfacted the bufinels of our falvation." 'Tis true, the Godhead or divine nature, is the first foring and fountain of all grace ; but the human nature of Chrift is, as it were, 'a fecond fpring and fountain of grace. that is, a treasury or ftorehouse, wherein all grace is laid up for us. Hence 'tis faid, That as the Father hath life in himfelf, fo be hath given to the Son to have life in himfelf, because he is the Son of man, John v. 26, 27. Chrift as God, hath life, i. e. all grace originally and independently in him, as the Father hath : Indeed as God, he is the fame infinite and independent fountain of life and grace with the Father : But 'tis as man that he is faid to have life and grace given to him. The fum then is, that, that glorious fulnels of grace that is in Chrift for finners, is fountain'd up in his human nature. And being fountain'd up in his human nature, it will, and can't but flow, yea, overflow too, upon poor fouls that caft themfelves upon him. The truth is, 'tis to charge Chrift with unkindnefs and unfaithfulnefs both at once, to fuppofe him unwilling to communicate himfelf and his fulnefs to finners coming to him. And, foul, canft thou find in thy heart to lay fo black a charge upon fo fweet and good a Chrift ? ' Fis the way and work of the devil and unbelief, to perfuade fouls, that Chrift will not receive them, nor communicate his grace and fulnefs to them, though they flould come to him ; which they endeavour to do, from the confideration of his greatness and holiness, together with their vilepels and finfulnels. Chrift, fay they, is choice and peculiar in his love and refpects, as great perfons ufe to be ; he will know his diffance, and he will make fioners know theirs ; but, foul, deal with this, as from the devil and unbelief; reject it as a reproach threwn upon Chrift, and dwell much in the contemplation of his is finite willingness to receive and fave the world of finners that come to him, Reafon it a Fille with thyfelf; Why did he become incarnate? Why did he bleed and die ? Why does he woo, and

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

wait, and offer, and call, and ftrive with poor finners to wia them to himfelf? Does it not all argue a willingnefs and readinefs in him to give forth, both himfelf and his fulnefs to them?

4. The fourth gofpel principle, or encouragement of faith, which thou fhouldft bear up thy foul upon, and dwell much in the contemplation of, is this; that the only fpring and principle of all that ever Chrift does for poor linners, from first to last, is from his own fovereign grace and love. 'Twas his love that brought him down from heaven, and that led him him out to bleed and die for them. Hence Ephef. v. 25. he is faid to love his church, and give himfelf for it. 'Tis his love, his free love, that first draws them to himfelf, and allures them into covenant with him : I have loved thee with an everlasting love; therefore with loving kindnefs have I drawn thee, Jer. xxxi. 2. It is his love that receives them, that pardons then, that beflows life and falvation upon them. Hence all is faid to be of grace, even the whole of our falvation, Eph. ii. 8. Hence he is represented to us as fitting upon a throne of grace, and there 'tis that he invites us to come to him, and from thence gives out all to us, Heb. iv. 16. and therefore to that throne we. though finners, may come holdly: He is upon a throne; and therefore we may affure ourfelves that he will do great things for finners coming to him : He will act like a king, pardon like a king, fave like a king; do all with kingly greatness and magnificence. And it is a throne of grace, a throne that reigns grace. a throne whereon grace fits in imperial majefty, and decrees all for poor finners coming to it; and to does all freely, all in a way of fovercign grace and love : Hence that language, I will have mercy, because I will have mercy ; I will pardon, becaufe I will pardon ; I will fave, becaufe I will fave. Now, what an encouragement is this to faith ; and how if rightly weighed and confidered, would it dafh all the pleas of unbelief to pieces, and fweetly draw the foul on to a clofe with Chrift in a marriage covenant !- For pray

The Best MATCH; Or,

conflier, what is the nature of a forereign grace and love? The nature of it, is to ad from itid! to itid! without any confideration of any thing in us, without refipeling either the worthinefs, or the unworthinefs of the creature at all. The nature of it is fuch, that 'tis neither confirmined to, nor refrained from doing good to fouls, by any thing either of good or evil in them; but all runs freely: And therefore no matter what I am, though never fo vile and wretched in myfelf, while I have to do with fuch love; and fuch love is the fpring of all Chrift's dealings with me, and carringes towards me.

5. The fifth gospel principle, or encouragement of faith, which thou fhouldst bear up thyfelf upon, and dwell much in the contemplation of, is this: That the great defign of Chrift in all his undertaking for, and difpenfation towards finners, is the illustrating and enthroning of his own grace; and the more vile, finful, and forlorn a wretch thou art, the more will his grace be enthroned and illustrated in thine acceptance with him. Chrift in his dealings with, and for finners, does not only act from a principle of fovereign grace, but in all he carries on a defign to enthrone that grace of his and to make it glorious for ever ; yea, and he acts, and will act fuitably to fuch a defign. 'Fis not what fuch and fuch finers do, or do not deferve, (fays Chrift) that I am to mind, but what my grace can do for them, and what will make moft for the glory of that grace, which will fet the brighteft crown upon its head: This is evident, Ephef. i. 6. 1.2. 14. which was opened before upon another occafion ; hence those whom he faves, in fuch a way, as may most lift up his own grace, his defign therein being that grace might reign, as you have it, Rom. v. 21. Hence you read of his justifying the ungodly, Rom. iv. 5. He will have his grace triumph on every foul whom he faves. Now what an encouragement is this to faith ? Chrift not only firs upon a throne of grace, but alfo his defign in dealing with

the South By al to CHRIST. 137 fan 4, 2 Cor. vii. 23 are upon the throne. Sinner, the 'y alfo are his glut thou art, the more fuitable its to an the they do, a to fave the; for, the mote finful are caufe he 'art, the greater name and glory will his grad on the thine acceptation and favation by him : The min of and finful thou art, the greater will be the deet, non of grace on Chril's part in thine acceptance and "Avation. O, when Chrift that pardon a foul for milly treasive a foul fo finful remains for a foul fo guilty receive a foul fo finful, reconcile a foul that is fuch an enemy as thou art ; how will this declare the glorious riches of his grace, in the view both of men and angels? This will thew forth the exceeding riches of bis grace, as the expression is, Ephel. ii. 7. And the more vile and finful thou art, the greater will be the admiration of grace for ever on thy part : Where much is forgiven, there will be the return of much love, much praise, Luke vii. 47. O, who am I (fays the foul, when once received to mercy, though more than ordinary vile and finful) who am I, that I fhould find grace in Chrift's fight ? What, fuch a rebel, and yet pardoned ? Such an enemy, and yet reconciled ? Such a black devil, and yet wash'd, and made white in the blood of the Lamb? Such a fiend of hell, and yet made a favourite of heaven ? Such a filthy deformed wretch, and yet taken into the pure and lovely bolon of fweet Jefus? O grace, grace! How rich and free is grace ? and O what praise and Hallelujahs will there be tuned upon the tongues and fpirits of fuch to God and the Lamb for ever ? When therefore thou would it go to Chrift, and difcouragements arife to keep thee back from him, thou fhouldit dwell in the thoughts of. and bear up thy foul upon this confideration, reafoning thus with thyfelf; True, I am a vile wretch, the chief of finners, one on all accounts worthy to be abhorred, and caft off by Chrift : But what then ? Chrift acts towards finners, purely from a principle of grace and love; he regards neither worthinefs, nor unworthinefs ; whether a great finner or a little finner, 'tis all one to him, as to his accepting of me. Moreover, his defign is to crown his grace, and render

13 The Beff Max forcereign grace and that glorious; and the more from itleff to itleffore that defign of his, will take in thing in us, wildand falvation: How vile therefore fefs, or the unvil cut myleff upon him, and put in for an enture of th him.

6. The fixth gofpel-principle, b, nor raragement of faith, which thou fhouldit bear g eithayfelf upon, and dwell much in the contempla An of, is this : That is the glory and perfection of er with, as mediator, to receive finners, and to give out himfelf and his fulnefs to them, when they come to him. This, if rightly weighed, will mightily help on faith, and lift the poor foul over his discouragements, into the bolom and embraces of Jelus Chrift. To underitand it aright, you mult know, that Chrift has a two fold glory and perfection ; the glory and perfection of his perfon, as he is the Son of God ; and the glory and perfection of his office, as he is mediator and head of the fecond covenant. The glory and perfection of his perion as the son of God, that is infinitely complete and full, that ad nits neither of diminution nor augmentation, being unchangeably the fame for ever. Bat the glory and perfection of his office, as mediator, that in a great measure arises fro o his receiving finners, and beflowing himfelf and his grace upon them when they come to him; and the more finners he receives, and the more grace he gives out to them, the greater his glory and perfection in this respect is : And it may be truly faid, that Chrift, in receiving and giving out grace to finners when they come to him, does increase the revenue of his own glory, and more and more complete and perfect himfelf as head and mediator : hence the church is called his fulnefs, Eph. i. 2. God gave him to be head over all things to the church, which is his body, the fulnefs of him that filleth all in all. Now, if the church is Chrift's fulnefs, then the more that is filed and compleated by his receiving finners to himfelf, and giving out grace to then; the more full and complete he himfelf, as to his mediatory honour and perfection, grows: Hence alfo faints are faid to be the glory of

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST. 139

Chrift, 2 Cor. viii. 23. As Chrift alone is their glory, fo they alfo are his glory : And how his glory ? Not only because they do, or should actually glorify him, but also because he has received them, and laid out his grace upon them, and it is his grace only that fhines forth in them. Hence that observation of Calvin upon the place, " They (fays he) that excel most in grace and holines, they peculiarly are the glory of Chrift ; because they have nothing but by free gift from Chrift," Hence alfo Chrift tells us. that he is glorified in them, John xviii. 10. And he fays exprelly, That the fpirit Jhall glorify him, because he shall receive of his and give it unto us, John xvi. By all which it appears, that 'tis the glory and IA. perfection of Chrift as mediator, to receive finners coming to him, and to beftow himfelf and his grace upon them. In fhort, my beloved, all that ever Chrift has done for. and is made of God to poor finners; all his acts, and all his offices, as mediator; do receive their ultimate perfection in their full influences on us and our falvation. And as Chrift receives his name and denomination of a Saviour, from his relation to, and acting for poor finners to reducem and fave them; to the perfection of this office, and those acts of his, do ly in the full accomplithment of our falvation : And indeed, they would all be but vain and weak acts. thould he not fully fave us coming to him. O what encouragement is here to faith, and how must unbelief fink and die before this confideration, if rightly improved | True, (may the foul fay) 1 am vile, finful, and unworthy, but 'tis the honour of Chrift, to receive me; 'tis his glory to beflow himself and his grace upon me; 'tis his perfection, as a mediator, to accept and fave me, and fuch as 1 am; and therefore why fhould 1 be ditcourage id? I will go to him, and calt myfelf upon him, Thus bear up your fouls upon, and encourage your a faith with those gospel-principles, which is greatly a saccefiary, and will not a little conduce to an espoulal between Chrift and you.

The Best MATCH; Or,

IV. Wouldst thou indeed be espoused to Christell Then take heed of all jealonfies of him; and prein dices against him; and be fure ever to mulatair right thoughts of him. One of the great deligns of Satan, and one of the moft cutled workings of unbelief, is to prejudice fouls against Christ, and to fill them with hard, jealous thoughts of him ; which if they can prevail in, they infallibly keep the foul from clofing with him in a marriage-covenant. If a woman has jealoufies and hard thoughts of a man, and be filled with prejudices against him, the is never like to enter into a marriage-covenant with him. And no more will a foul close with Chrift in a marriage covenant, as long as he is filled with hard thoughts of him, and prejudices againft him : Watch therefore against this. The devil together with the unbelief of our own hearts, will frame up a thoufand, frange notions and representations of Chrift in the foul, thereby to prejudice us against Christ; but take heed of all theie, and be fure to maintain right thoughts and apprehensions of him. Particularly

1. Be fure to maintain honourable thoughts of his perfon : Look upon him as a perfon of glory, and as having all excellencies in him. 'Fis the work and nature of unbelief to darken and obfcure the Perfon of Chrift, to make that appear vile and contemptible in the eye of the foul, whereby it does effectually firengthen itself within him ; and indeed there is nothing more prevalent to keep the foul from Chrift than an ignorance of, or prejudice against his perfonal worth and excellencies. This was that which make the Fews to generally reject him : They faw no heauty in him for which they should defire him, nor did they difeern form or comliness in bim : and therefore reject him, Ifa. liii. 1, 2. - They look'd no further than the outward form, the veil of his flefh; they faw not his divine beauty and glory, and to defpifed. him. And, my beloved, unless we look within this veil, and come to view and contemplate him as a perfon of glory, we alto fhall reject him to our eternal

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST. 141

i perdition. Pray obferve, 'tis the perfon of Chrift that puts worth and virtue in all his doings, and all his fufferings; all his offices, and all his promifes ; "Tis the worth and excellency of his perfon that make In his blood fo precious, his promifes fo fweet, his righi teoufnets to glorious, his grace fo efficacious, his love of fo endearing : 'Tis the worth and excellency of his perfon, that gives authority to all the commands of faith, and does awe the heart obedience; and 'tis the worth and excellency of his perfon that is one of at the most powerful attractives to draw and allure the hearts of the fons of men to him; if therefore his perfon be undervalued, if the dignity and glory of is that be not feen, we are never like to enter into a marriage-covenant with him. Therefore, foul, if ever thou wouldeft be eipoufed to this Chrift, always maintain honourable thoughts of his perfon; Behold bis glory, as the glory of the only begatten of the Father, and beg him more and more to reveal his perfonal worth, and excellencies to thee.

2. Be fure always to mantain good thoughts of his ways, kingdom and government : admit not of orejealoufy of Chrift, as if he were an hard, fevere hufband ; as if he carried it with rigour, and feverity towards his spouses : If the devil and unbelief fail in their other attempts, then they endeavour to preindice fouls against Christ, perfuading them that he is an hard malter, an auftere hufband, that rules with intolerable rigour and feverity : I know, fays he in the golpel, that thou wast an austere man, Matth. xxv. 24. And hereby the fout is feared off from Cirrift. But, foul, as ever thou would the efpouled to him. take heed of any fuch jealouly of him, or prejudice againit him, keeping up good thoughts of him and his ways; him and his government; and be much in contemplating the fweetnel's both of him and his ways. Is he fevere ? Pray where lies his feverity ? Does he call you to bear his yoke ? He does, but 'tis an eair yoke : Does he enjoin you to bear his burden ? He does, but 'tis a light burden; My yoke is call, and my burden is light, Matth. xie 29, 30. Does he expe you fhould take up the crois !. He dies, but it is iweet crofs, a gainful crofs, an honourable crofs, crofs that is inlaid with love, and overlaid with divin fweetnefs; a crofs that has a crown annext to it, even a crown of life, Rev. ii. 10. A crofs that is a crow. here : for 'tis an honour to fuffer for Chrift, Alls v 41. And a crofs that will greaten and brighten that our eronon hereafter, Matth. v. 11, 12. Bleffed are y. when men shall revile you, and perfecute you ; for grea. is your reward in heaven. Does he call you to perform fuch and fuch fervices? He does, but withal he gives you ftrength to perform them, helping your infirmities by his good (pirit, Rom. viii. 26, and in cale you fail, and come fhort in and of what he calls for what then? Why then, he pities and spares you, as a father does his fon that ferveth him; he overlooks your failings and defects, Mal. iii 17. Can you do nothing, only you have a mind to ferve him? Why then, he accepts of that willing mind according to what you have, and not according to what you have not, 2 Cor. viii. 12. When you can't pour out a pray'r, a figh, a groan is accepted by him. Will he have the throne in you, and rule in your fouls ? He will ; but this way of rule is most fweet; for he rules with love, and he rewards with life ; and he gives a throne for a throne, a throne in glory for a throne in your fouls : What shall I fay ? His ways are all ways of pleasantnefs. and bis paths are all peace, Prov. iii. 17. And O, what pleafure, what delight, what folace and fatisfaction of foul is there to be found in walking in them ? In a word, his whole fervice is perfect freedom, and there is no true freedom but in his ways and fervice. 'Tis a great faying, which I have read in one of the ancients, " Who (fays he)would not reign? But wouldit thou reign happily ? Serve kind Jefus and thou thalt reign, becaufe to ferve him is true reigning." Thus you fee, there's no just reason for hard thoughts of Chrift in this refpect, but rather the contrary : Accordingly answer, and throw off all these

the Soul's espoulat to CHRIST.

black reproaches, which the devil and unbelief calls upon this good Lord; and be fure to maintin good .houghts of him, and his ways, which will not a litile conduce to the promoting of an efpoulal between bim and thee.

V. Would thou indeed be efpouled to Chrift? Then tudy and contemplate much how infinitely grateful and acceptable Chrift is; finners know not, or if they enow, they confider not, who, or what Chrift is; they mind not how acceptable a good he is to fouls, and therefore they flight him ; HadA thou known fays Chrift to the woman, the gift of God. and who it is that speaketh to thee, thou would I have askt him. and be would have given thee living water, John iv. 10. Fruly, did men know Chrift and his infinite acceptaplenefs, they would run to him, and close with him n a marriage covenant. Study therefore and conemplate this much, thereby pofferfing thy foul with deep fenfe of it. The apolite speaking but of one Fruth concerning Chrift, tells us, it is worthy of all aceptation, 1 Tim. i. 16. And if fo, what acceptation mult Chrift himfelf, yea Chrift, with all his truths, mind all his treafures both, be worthy of ? And how hould our fouls cleave to him, and take him into our mbraces ? There are, among others, five things which supeak a good to be eminently grateful and acceptable, worth and excellency, ufefulnefs and ferviceablenefs, muitablenefs and conveniency, fweetnefs and delight, murablenefs and unchangeablenefs in all; all which re found in Chrift, who tenders himfelf and his love an o us.

T. There is worth and excellency in Chrift, yes, neomprable worth and excellency. The apolic meaks of an excelling excellency that there is in the nowledge of Chrift, Poil, iii. 8 Now the knowledge Chrift is fo excellent, becaute Chrift is excellent, hrift indeed is all worth, all excellency; he is an innite ocean of beauty and glery; he is the cliefol amit corean of beauty and glery; he is the cliefol of 6. All excellency due lin hind, as in their proper

N 2

The Beft MATCH; Or,

fountain ; and they all meet and are united in him. as lines in their proper centre, Some beauty, fome excellencies you find fcattered up and down among the creatures, the faints and the angels, the fun, moon, and ftars, and the like ; But alas ! 'tis fcattered, and 'tis fcattered but here and there a drop ; but in Chrift you have all beauty, all worth, all excellency in a bleffed union and conjunction ; you have all in one, and that unchangeably. O what a portion is Chrift (fays one) O, that the faints would dig deeper in the treafures of his wifdom and excellencies. Truly 'tis fweet digging there ; and there, in fome fort, there will be room for digging to all eternity; for even through eternity new wonders of glory will arife, new beauties and excellencies will appear, and thine forth in Chrift. What thall I fay ? He has in him all the excellencies of both worlds; and is indeed defervedly the wonder of both ; In him there is a confluence of all the lovely properties, the drawing attributes, the ravishing beauties, the bright thining; and glorious perfections of the infinitely bleffed Deity. Hence, fays he, all that the Father hath is mine; which may be underflood of his divine perfections. John xvi. 15. Hence alfo he is faid to be equal with God. Phil. ii. 6, i. c. Look, whatever divine perfections there are in God the Father, they all are found in Ghrift : In him is express the subole perfon of the Father, the whole effence, being, beauty of the Father : And (as a learned man has observed) " Chrift the Son is in all things like the Father; this only excepted, that he is not the perfon of the Father." Hence alfo he is faid to be the brightness of his Father's glory, as the express image of his perfon, Heb. i, 2. All the Father's glories and excellencies do fhine forth in him; and he perfectly reprefents the Father to us, Thus Chrift is a perion of excellency ; and fo molt acceptable. And O, who would not accept and embrade fuch a Chrift ? And how great a wickedness is it to reject him ? I can't but here take up the complaint of an holy man : Q pity, pity for evermore (fays.he)

1:44

the Souls Effoufal to CHETST. 145

that there fhould be fuch an one as Givith Jeffus, fo boundlefs, fo bottomlets, fo incomparable, to infinite in excellency and fweetnefs, and fo few that will take him; they miferably lose their lowe (mys he) who will not beflow it spon this lovely; one.'

2. There is utefulnets and ferviceablenets in Chrift, As Chrift is a perfon of the highest excellency, fo of the greatest and most absolute need, use and fervice to poor fouls; indeed he is the one needful good, Luke x. 42. Chrift is fo much needed by, and of fo much use and fervice to poor fouls, that they can't poffibly do well and be happy without him. Pray confider, we provoke God, and he is angry with us; and by Chrift alone 'tis, that we receive the attonement, Rom. v. 11. We fin, and load outfelves with guilt; and by Chrift alone 'tis that we are or can be discharged from it; In him have we redemption through his blood, oven the forgiveness of fins, Eph. i. 7. We have an hard and impenitent heart, an heart that cannot repent ; and by Choift ; and Chrift alone 'tis that we can obtain repentance, he being exalted to give repentance unto Ifrael, as well as remifion of fins. Acts v. 21. We are at a dreadful diftance from God : ofar off (as the fcripture fpeaks) and by Chrift and him alone 'tis, that we are made nigh. What thall I ay? The belt of faints as well as the work of finters have an abfolute need of Chuift, and he is of laily use and fervice to them; neither can they live one day, or one hour without him; indeed he is heir life, and without him they therefore are dead and undone, as well as others : without him they can do nothing, John xv. 5. Without him, every duty will be too hard, every burthen will be too heavy, every temptation will be too ftrong, every luft will be too mighty for them ; without him, they should yet fall thort of the eternal reft, and would make thipwrack of faith, fouls, and all fur ever. Without him, neither faints nor finners can have any acceft to God, any intercourfe or communion with him, in which notwithilanding, the whole of our happinels, both Nº 3

The Best MATCH; OF,

IA6

in time and eternity, lies. I can the may (fays he) and no man cometh to the Father but by me, John xiv. 6. And through bim, fays the Apolle, we have aceafy unto the Father, by one first, heph. ii. 18. Without him, we could have no peace with God; yor he slone is our feace, Rph. ii. 14. And having peace with God, without him we could not maintain ofur peace one hour, it being he alone that is our advocate and prophilation with the Father, 1 John ii. 1, 2. Thus he is every way moti needful, and most ufeful to eternal fouls. O how grateful, how acceptable then is he, and ought he to be to us!

2. There is fuitableness and conveniency also in Chrift to the fouls of men : The fuitablenefs and conveniency of any good renders it acceptable to us. How acceptable is bread to an hungry man, becaufe a good fuitable to him ? How acceptable is drink to a thirfty man, becaufe a good fuitable to him ? Now there is an admirable fuitablenefs and conveniency in Chrift to the fouls of men, and that in all the cafes. of them : Why then should he not be acceptable to them ? One (I remember) represents the fuitableness of Chrift to the fouls and wants of finners thus ; the whole perfon, nature, and offices of Chrift (fays he) are fo fuited and proportioned to all the variety of needs in us, that they are as a key for a lock, there is ward for ward, every thing done in the key fuitable to the lock : And indeed fo 'tis here, Chrift and Lis fulnefs being exactly fuitable to us and our wants, We are fick, and fick to death ; and Chrift is a phyfician, Matth. ix. 12. And what more fuitable to the fick than a phyfician ? We are finful and finful to damnation; we are loft finners, and Chrift is a Saviour ; and who, or what more fuitable to loft finners than a Saviour ? We are poor captives, the captives of fin and Satan, in bondage to death and the curfe ; and Chrift is a Redeemer ; and who or what more fuitable to captives than a Redeemer ? We are upder the tyranny and usurpation of many mighty powerful lufts, lufts that are impoling upon us every the Souls Espoufal to CHRIST. 147

hour : and we are no ways able to deal with them. But Chrift is a great and puiffant king, who can jubdue all, and whole arrows shall be sharp in the hearts of all his and our enemies : and what more fuitable to perfons in fuch a circumftance than fuch a king ? We are dead, and Chrift is life ; and what more fuitable for the dead than life ? We are poor and miferable, and Chrift is gold to enrich us. Are we naked ? Chrift is cloathing for us. Are we blind ? He is eye-falve for us : Are we in prison ? He is liberty : Are we hungry ? He is bread : Are we thirfty? He is the water of life, which those that drink of, fhall never thirft : Are we troubled ? He is reft: Are we drooping and difponding? He is the confolation of Ifrael : Are we bewilder'd? He is a guide : Are we born down in our fpiritual conflicts ? He is the captain of our falvation, who will fight for us. O, how fuitable every way is Chrift to fouls: and being fo fuitable, why fhould he not be acceptable to us. Poor finner ! is there any in heaven or earth, that will fo fuit and anfwer the various wants and cafes of thy foul, as Chrift does and will? Why then flouldeft they not account him worthy of all acceptation ?

4. There is a fweetnefs and delight in Chrift : Trahit fua quemque voluptas, (fays the Poet) every one is drawn and allur'd by pleafure and delight. What is it that makes fin, that curfed thing fin, pleafing and grateful to fo many? Surely one great thing is that pleafure and delight which they find, at leaft promife themfelves to find in it. And indeed generally, the more fweet and delightful things are, the more readily and greedily they are embraced by the fons of men : Why then thould not Chrift be grateful and acceptable to us? Is there any fo fweet, fo pleafant, fo delightful as he ? He is a fountain of iweetnefs, as well as excellency. " I find him fo " fweet (fays an holy man, fpeaking of Chrift) that " my love, fuppofe i would charge it to remove from " him, it would not obey me." How fweet is his

The Beff MATCH ; Or,

148

love ! Thy love is better than wine, fays the footfe, Cant. i. 2. This is that best wine which goeth down fweetly, caufing the lips of those that are afterp to fpeak, Cant. vii, o. Yea, this is that will caufe a dead man to fpeak and live, as an holy man fpeaks concerning it. Experienced fouls will tell you, that there is more fweetness in one descent of love from Chrift, than in all the delights of fin and the creature. This is that which fweetens the fharpeft affliction ; yea, this is that, and that alone, which fweetens death itfelf, and enables the foul truly to triumph over, Rom. viii. 29. O the fiveet bathing that there is in the fountain of Chrift's love ! how fweet are his fruits ? I fat down under his shadow, fays the spoule, with great delight, and his fruits overe foreet to my tafte, Cant. ii. 2. By fruits, I understand the purchase of his blood, and the effects of his love, peace, pardon, righteoufnefs, instification, fanctification, and holinefs, acceptance with God, and the like. And O how fweet are thefe! How pleafant are thefe ! With what folace and fatisfaction may a believing foul feed and fealt himfelf upon thefe ! How fweet is his prefence, intercourfe, and communion with him | This made the fpoule to be glad and rejoice in him, Cant. i. 4. This indeed fets the foul down at the very gate of heaven, where he fays, 'tis good to be here. 'Tis a bleffed exclamation which I find one of the ancients break out into ; " O how good, and how fweet! O how good and how pleafant is it, to dwell with thee, most fweet Jelus; to converie with thee, to reveal the concerns of our fouls to thee, and to enjoy say confolations! And again elfewhere, O thou most fweet and most loving lefus, how fweet is it to think of thee ! for while we are speaking and thinking of thee, thou art sweetly prefent with us, and our louis are filled with delight in the adours of thine ointments. And yet once more ; O Lord, when at any time I partake in this joy, (fpeaking of the joy of communion with him)'I cry'd out, Lord, 'tis good to be here ; let us build three tabernades here, one for faith, one for hope, one for

the Sou l's Espoufal to CHRIST.

lave." And indeed who is there that knows what communion with Chrill means, that does not find an incomparable (weetneds, folace and fatisfastion in it? This is that which fills forme with joy unfpeakable and. fall of glory, even here; and this is that which will be the joy, and delight of heaven for ever : Every way Chrill is a vory field of pleafure, a very paradife of joy, and a very fountain of delight : O why, why then flould he not be more graceful and acceptable to us?

s. There is durablenefs and unchangeablenefs in Chrift ; which being added to all the former, renders him even infinitely the more grateful and acceptable poffibly fome worth, fome fuitablenefs, fome iweetnefs and delight there may be found in the creature, and creature enjoyments; but alas, this allays the acceptablenefs of all, that 'tis fading, dying, and changing : And indeed, whatever is fhort, and but for a featon, can't challenge any great acceptation. But now, Chrift he is lafting, durable, and unchangeable; He is the fame yesterday, to-day, and for ever, Heb, xill 8. What he was, he is, and what he is, he always will be; he was most excellent, most ufeful, most fuitable, most fweet and delightful to fouls ; and fo he is, and always will be. " He (as " one of the angients freaks of him) is immutable. " he changes all things, but is himfelf unchanger " able, never new, never old. Hence also Chrift himfelf tells us, That he is the Alpha and Omega, he that was, and is, and is to come, Rey. i. 8. He is ever the fame in love, in beauty, in fulnefs, in faithfulnefs, and in all his definablenefs. And U, how grateful and acceptable does this render him ! All our enjoyments here below fade and change ; yea, we ourfelves change ; Changes and war are upon us, as Job Speaks, yea, some of us are daily waiting for opr laft and great change : But O ! bleffed be God, Chrift fades not, Chrift changes not : What he was to, and what he has done for fouls formerly, that he is to and that he can do for fouls now ; yea, and

-49

The Beft MATCH ; OF,

that he will be to, and will be able to do for fouls hereafter: for he is still to come ; as he was and is, fo is to come, which is a fweet word. Poor foul, hitherto it may be thou haft gone along through thy work and warfare with fome comfort and courage ; but that which damps and terrifies thee, is the apprehenfion of what may be to come. O, fayeft thou, the trials that are to come, the difficulties that are to come, the temptations that are to come, the ftorms and tempests that are to come ! well foul, for thy encouragement under all, know, that whatever is to come, Chrift is to come too. Are there trials to come? Chrift is to come too: Are there difficulties and temptations to come? Chrift is to come too : Are there ftorms and tempefts to come ? Chrift is to come too : And while Chrift is to come, fear not, only close with him in a marriage covenant, and make him thine ; then come what will come, come what can come, and all will be well. Thus Chrift is every way acceptable, and infinitely acceptable; and as ever, foul, thou would it be indeed elpoufed to him, dwell much labour to be poffest with a deep and daily renewed fenfe of it, which will fweetly draw and allure thy foul to him.

Vt. Would thou indeed be efpouled to Chrift ? then be fore that thou pitched thy faith aright upon him, and clotch indfectually with him in a way of believing. 'Fis faith that is both the great uniting, and the great interefing grace; it unites us to Chrift and interells us in Chrift. 'Tis that, is has been formerly declined and evinced, that puts Chrift and the foul into the bojon and embraces of each others love, and by which the marringe koot is tied between them. If ever therefore thou would the indeed efoouled unto him, look well to thy faith, fee that thow doft pitch that aright upon him, clofing with him, and embracing of him; not by halves, but thoroughly; not feignedly, but inimately and cordially. But here tome may fay, how may we do

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST. IT

to pitch our faith aright upon Chrift, fo as to get conjugal-union and communion. with him? Three things muft be done in order hereunto, which I defire you to look well to.

I. See that you wholly quit and renounce yourfelves.

- II. Labour to get a right notion and apprehension of Christ,
- 111. Be fure to make a right choice of him, being fo apprehended.

I. Would you pitch your faith aright upon Chrift, and be indeed espoufed to him ? Then see that you wholly quit and renounce yourfelves : Self and believing are at the utmost distance from, and enmity with each other that is imaginable; they are irreconcilably oppofite to each other ; and where faith takes place, there felf vanishes and dies away, and that in all its notions, and with all its accomplifhments. Hence, fays Chrift, If any man will come after me, believe on me, be espoused to me, let him deny himfelf, Matth, xvi, 24. Let him deny himfelf, renounce himfelf, go out of himfelf, let felf bocome nothing with him. And indeed, the foul that believes on Chrift, does go quite out of himfelf, he fees and feels himfelf to be a poor empty nothing in all refpects ; he fees and finds his firength to be weakness; his wifdom, folly; his beauty, blacknefs; his righteoufnefs, fin ; his all, nothing ; and thus mult we. if ever we indeed believe and get union with Chrift, O my beloved, one of the great things which Aands between faith and us, Chrift and us, is felf: This indeed is the foul's darling, the first born (as one calls it) of his love and delights, and he is loath to part with it; but part with it he muft, and renounce it he muft, or he can never believe it aright, nor is he ever like to have any part or lot in Chrift; every ftep out of felf is a flep towards Chrift, and faith in Chrift ; and we must be divorced from the one, if ever we be married to the other; particularly, you mult quit and renounce felf, efpecially in this threeold notion; felf-will, felf-worth, felf intereft.

The Beft MATCH; Or,

1. You must quit and renounce felf-will. He that indeed believes, must in a fort have no will of his own, but his will must be wholly melted or refigned up into the will of Christ: Hence the church is faid to be fubject unto Chrift, Eph. v. 24. We are apt to live in our own wills, and are exceeding fond of, and fet upon having our wills, and that how crofs and contrary foever they be to the will of Chrift : But if ever we believe fo as to get union with Chrift, our flubborn wills muft bow, our proud wills muft down, and muft in all things, as much as is poffible, be referred and refigned into Chrift's will : and good reason, for his will is the rule of goodness, as well as the first cause of all things : we must not think to fay we are lords, but we must bow to Christ as the great and only Lord.

2. You must quit and renounce felf-worth, felfrighteoufnefs, you muft renounce all worth and righteoufness of your own, in point of justification and acceptation with God. 'Tis a great word which I shall speak, Mens duties, living under the gospel, keep almost as many from Christ and believing, as their fins do : my meaning is, as the love of fins keep fome, fo confidence in duties, a confidence in felf-worth, felf-righteoufnefs, keeps multitudes of others from Chrift and believing: And the truth is, my beloved, this piece of felf is the great idol of the foul, and that which men are marvelloufly loath to guit and renounce; and indeed 'tis oftentimes fo painted, and, as it were to fpiritualiz'd, acted with fo much flate, and fet out with fo many ornaments, that it would make any one in love with it. But yet this idol, fo dear as it is to the foul, must be denied and renounced ; this darling must be call off and that with loathing and abomination in refpect of foul faving, if ever you believe, and are united to Chrid. And the foul that indeed does believe, looks upon himfelf to be the poorest, despicableft, and undonest creature in the world notwithftanding all; he throws away, not only his rags, but his robes too ; all his

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST. 133

privileges, all his performances, all his moral excellencies and attainments, as to a dependance upon them for life and falvation ; as you know Paul did, Phil. iii. 8, 9. of which more hereafter. The foul's language in the work of believing, is fuch as this; I am a poor, vile, empty nothing in myfelf; I am nothing, I can do nothing, and I deferve nothing; \$ am nothing but fin, I can do nothing but offend and provoke God, and I deferve nothing but frowns and death from him. If ever I be faved, 'tis free grace must fave me ; if ever I find favour in God's fight, it must be purely from grace in Christ. Alas! I have walked contrary to God all my days; my heart and life both have been full of enmity and provocation against him, and my very duties are damning, my befl righ-teou[ne[i being as filthy rags, Ifa. lxiv. 6 And indeed, till it comes to this with us, we are like to remain Arangers to Chrift, and faith in Chrift. I thall only the world are farther off from Chrift, and union with him through believing, than fuch as truft in their own worth, in their own righteouinefs. Chrift himfelf tells us, that Publicans and harlots do enter the kingdom of heaven before fuch. Matth Ixi. 31.

3. You mult quit and renounce felf interch; that is to fay, you mult be at a parting point with all, you must be willing to forgo all your outward interests and concerns for Chrilt, when he calls you to it, thinking nothing too much or too good for him : This Chrift is express in Matth. x. 37. He that loveth father or mother more than me, is not worthy of me: And he that loveth fon or daughter more than me, is not worthy of me. And again, Luke xiv. 22. Whefocver he be of you, that for faketh not all that he hath, he cunnot be my difciple in a word, the meaning is not. that all that come to Chrift, mult actually forfake all those things, and deay themselves as to the enjoyment of them. But the meaning is, (first) that we must have a very diminutive love for their in comparifon of Chrift. And (fecondly) that we mult be at a parting point with all for Chrift's fake, and at Chrift's call. And truly, 'tis bur reafon we fhoud be for ; he that adually parted with fo much for us, does highly deferve that we thould be in a readinet's to part with our little all for him. Thus we mult wholly quit and renounce ourfelves, if we would indeed believe and have unjoi with Chrift.

II. Would you pitch your faith aright upon Chrift, and he indeed efpoufed to him ? then labour to get a right notion and apprehension of him, as the great object of faith. One great reason why many fall and milcarry in their faith, and to tail fhort of Chrift, is their ignorance of him ; they have not a right notion and apprehension of Chrift, as the great object of faith ; and indeed, unless Chrift be rightly known and apprehended by us, we are never like to pitch our faith aright upon him : How shall they believe (fays the apolile) in him, of autom they have not heard? Kom. X: 14. How Shall they believe? i. e. men cannot believe aright on one that has not been revealed and made known to them : a blind, ignorant faith is ever my beloved, if we would believe aright on Chrift, we must know him aright and apprehend him aright. Faith, in feripture is iometimes express by knowledge, John xvii 3. not that knowledge alone is all that is requifite to faith, but it notes thus much to us, that the knowledge of Chrift is fuch a requifire to believing, that there can be no true believing without it. Hence alfo Chrift fpeaks of feeing the Son, and believing on kim; feeing before believing, and feeing in order to believing; This is the will of him that fent me, that nuhofoever feeth the Son. and believeth on him. Should have everlafting life, John vi. 40. By feeing the Son, here we are to understand the true knowledge of Chrift. Hence alfo they that con e to Chrift, and believe favingly on him, are faid, in order thereunto, to be taught of God, and to have heard and learned of the Father, John vi. 45. And pray, what have they been saught of God ? what have they learn'd of him,

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

but the knowledge of Chrift as the great object of fault? at lead this if one great leffon, which all that believe, do and mut learn. As ever therefore you would picen your faith aright upon Christ, labour to know and apprehend him aright 1 bhour to know and apprehend him as he is revealed and offered in the golpel, particularly,

1. View and apprehend him in its Golbead and divine nature. The golpal reveals him m his divinity, it propounds hims are unfaith, as God, the true God, the great God, alreadyng God, God over all. And thus, fhavild finith eye and apprehend him; it has Thomas his finich apprehended him, when he liaid, any Lord, and my God, John vz. 33. And indeed nothing bar a Golbead, and infinite, eternait, unchangeable Godhead, is a foundation throng enough for both to beild upon.

2. View and apprehend him in his performi reflection; not outly v_i God, but affin as God the sion, and God and proponds him to our faith; and function of the single reveals and proponds him to our faith; and function of the single singl

2. View and apprehend him in his humanity, or as the son of God incarnate. The gofpel reveals and propounds Ghrill as the cbj:26 of faith to us; not fi uply and God, as God the son, but as God the son incarnate, as the word made figh. John in 14. or, as God manifyfied in the figh. 1 film iii, 16. as having taken human nature into perfonal union with himfelt, and fo is both God and man in one perfon; and thus allo hund faith eye and apprehend him: *Tru believe God*, laysh be believe *ifo*, *im*, *m*, John 1, 1. Hence

The Beft MATCH; OF,

allo he fpeaks to often of eating his flefh and drinking his blood; and of giving his flesh for the life of the world : And withal tells us, that his fleft is meat indeed, and his blood is drink indeed, John vi. 51, 53, 54, \$5, \$6. by all which he fignifies to us, that our faith must respect and apprehend him as man, as well as God ; as the Son incarnate ; and indeed thus he is the next and most immediate object of faith. The Godhead or divinity, is the ultimate object of faith ; but Chrift, the Son incarnate, is the next and moft immediate object of faith + Hence we are faid by him 10 believe in God, 1 Pet. 21. Faith first eyes Chrift as man, or the Son incarnate, and by him comes ultimately to object itfelf upon God. The humanity is janua ad divinitatem, as one speaks of it) a gate to the divinity, that by which our faith paffes to the Godhead, " And (as a great divine fpeaks) he that comes not to Chrift as man shall never come to him as God." The truth is, faith cannot deal with God immediately, but as God clothed with our nature.

4. View and apprehend him in his office of mediatorthip. The golpel reveals and propounds Chrift to our faith in his office, it propounds and reveals him as Chrift, as the true Meffith and Saviour of the world; as one feal'd, fent, and anointed by the Father for the redemption of lolt fouls : and thus alfo fhould faith eye and apprehend him. So alfo did Peter's faith apprehend him : Thou art Chrift (fays be) the Son of the living God, Matth. xvi. 16. Hence we read of believing that Jefus is the Ghrift, I John v. I. Hence alfo Chrift tells the Jews, If ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your fins, John viii. 24. If he believe not that I am be, i. e. that I am the Meifigh, the Chrift, the Saviour that was promifed. O ! faith is fhort of that notion it fhould have of Chrift, unless it thus eyes him in his office.

5. View and apprehend him in his infinite ability and fufficiency for the difcharge of his office. The gofpel reveals and propounds him to our faith, as one able to face to the very utter moft, and accordingly

the Soul's Espeusal to CHRIST. 157

fhould our faith eye and apprehend him, Hob. vil It reveals him indeed both as an only and all fufficient Saviour : As an only Saviour ; Look unto me, und be faved, all ye ends of the earth; for I am God, and there is none befides me, 1ia. xlv. 22. Neither is there falvation in any other; nor is there any other name given under heaven, whereby we may be faved but his only, Acts xiv. 12. And as an all fufficient Saviour ; My Refs is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed, (fays he) and he that eateth me, even he shall live by grace, the compleatness of his obedience, the excellency of his righteoufnefs, the perfection of his fatiffaction, and the like ; and thus fhould our faith eye and apprehend him : O, labour for fuch a notion and apprehention of Chrift as this is; as ever you would believe aright, and be indeed efpoufed to Chritt, 300 bour for a found, clear, diffinet knowledge of him, as the great object of faith : Pray much for a spirit of wifdom and revelation in the knowledge of him ; that was the Apolle's prayer for the Ephefiane in this cale Eph. 1. 7. and let it be yours for yourlelves.

111. Would you pitch your faith aright upon Chrift, and be indeed espoused to him? Then be fure to make a right choice or election of him, being thus known and apprehended. To have a right notion and apprehension of Christ, is good and neceffary, in order to union with him by believing, but 'tis not enough ; know Chrift being known and apprehended, must also be chosen and embraced by us, and that as he is revealed and offered in the gofpel. Fo know and apprehend Chrift, is an act of the mind or understanding ; but to chuse and embrace Christ. is an act of the will and affections ; and tho faith has its rife and inchoation in the mind, yet its compliment and perfection it has in the will and affections ; these liking chufing and embracing of him, and that in a way fuitable to what the mind fees and apprehends concerning, him ; and this must be added to the for-

The Best MATCH; Or,

per, or there is no right believing, and fo no conjuget union and communion with Chrift Hence that of the apolle, *With the heart may believels unts righresofted*, Ront & to. True believing then is work the heart, now by the heart here, as shift og enerally effecthere in feripture, is meant the will and affections ; accordingly to believe with the heart, is for the will and affections to chufe and empirace Chrift, as he is revealed and offered in the goffrat, this is called a receiving of *Chrift*, John 1:2. We receive Chrift into our wills, when we chow and adhere to him for hife and falvation ; environment and the state of the state of the state falvation ; environment and the state of the state state of the state falvation ; environment and the state of the state state of the state falvation ; environment and the state of the state state of the state falvation ; environment and the state of th

affections, when we love man, defire him, and delight in him; and this is believing, " To believe, (fays Calvin) is nothing elfe but to chufe and embrace Chrift with a fincere affection of mind, as he is reveal'd and offer'd in the gofpel; and this indeed is the great stal act of faith, and that whereby our conjugaland puts us into the poffession of him : Mary (fays Chrift) has chefen the better part, which fhall never be taken from her. Luke x 42. She had chofen Chrift. and her choice of him had made him her own, and fo her own, as that the could never lofe him, never be deprived of him. Indeed a winht shore of Chrift makes him ours, it mnites as to him, and interefts as in him for ever. A dittle further to help you in this bufinels ; know that an one choice of Chrift is accomplifth d by thefe three tepsilon and the four approximation Chronic fas before) likes

1. The foul approximations contained by the second seco

The Sout's Espousal to CHRIST. 150

2. The foul defires him, and longs after him, and that with a drong, ardent, and vigorous affection: This is call & hongring and thirfing after Corif, Mat. v. 6. The foul teeing Chrift, and approving of him, longingly cries out; O a Chrift, a Chrift 1 O, that this good Chrift were mine l.

3. The foul is by grace fweetly and powerfully determined upon Chrift; fo as actually to make a folemn and deliberate choice of him ; fingling him out from all other things in heaven and earth, as the beft and most defirable and most worthy of his dearest and molition and probraces. The foul now pitches his choice upon Chrift to be his head and hufband, his Lord and Saviour ; his reft, his treafure. his happinets, his all for ever. Now by these steps, fee that you come up to make a right choice of Chrift; be fure that you like him, and approve of him, as the beft and most definable object in heaven, or earth ; truly if you view him aright you can't but like him, your fouls be indeed towards him above all others; view him, till you fall in love with him, yea, till you fall fick of love for him; and be fure not to reft, till you get your will fweetly and powerfully determined upon him; fo determined upon him, as to make a free, folemn, deliberate choice of him, patting by all other lovers, and taking him alone into the bofom and embraces of your faith and love, Now that you may be fure to make a right choice of Chrift, fuch a choice of Chrift as may keep him yours, and tie the marriage knot between him and you, obferve herein these five or fix great rules.

1. Ee fure that you chufe and embrace theil him, left, and not inforwards relie inited of him. 'Tis a great and avgikening faying which a worthy fliving has: "Many now (fays he) take. Christ by gueis; but be fore that it be he, and only he whom ye embrace r list we'ld inset. his lavely voice, his face, his greatious working in the foul, will foot relif it ib be lie or no.'' So fay i, he fore that it be he; many mittake the object, they doice with forewhat clie infaced.

The Best MATCH; Or,

of Chrift; at beft, they chufe Chrift's portion, his benefits, his privileges, his purchases, but not his perfon : But my advice to you is, pitch on nothing fhort of the perfon of Chrift ; then is our faith beyond all doubt rightly pitcht upon Chrift, when Chrift himfelf, not his benefits and privileges only, are chofen and embraced by us. A marriage, if right, is between perfon and perfon, not between perfon and portion, perfon and eftate, that being a refulting, thing. So here in this fpiritual marriage, faith does not marry the foul to the pertion, benefits, and privileges of Chrift, but to writt his elf. True, I don't fay (first) but that true faith gives the foul an interest in all the benefits privileges, and purchases of Chrift. Nor (fecondly) do I fay, that the foul may not have an eye to there, and a respect to these in his choice, and clofing with Chrift; yea, ufually these are the find things that faith has in its eye. The first thing to Chrift, usually is that peace, that pardon, that righteoufness, that deliverance from in, death, and hell, which he fees is found and treasured up in Chrift for fouls : but though these things be fo, yet the foul does, and must go higher, he must look at, and pitch upon the perfon of Chrift, or his faith is not fo right and complete as it ought to be. Alas! 'tis the perfon of Chrift that is the great fountain of all grace, and all manifestations from God to us, and faith accordingly does close in with his perion. The fpoule's faith feems to to do, Cant. v. 10. She had her eye upon the perfonal beauty and glory of Chrift, and accordingly embrac'd him with her faith and love. Hence alfo you have fo often those expressions; I fought him whom my foul loved; and fare you him. whom my foul loveth ? Her love, and to her faith was fixt upon Chrift himfelf : and thus do you fix your faith and love upon him ; to thall you be fure not to mifs of a conjugal-union and communion with him,

2. Be fure that you chufe a whole Chrift, and not a part of him only: My meaning is, fee that you

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST.

161

chuse and embrace in all his offices, as a king as well as a prieft, as a lord as well as a Saviour, and as in all his offices, fo for all those ends and uses for which God has defigned him, and the gofpel revealed him to us, for holinefs, as well as righteoufnefs, for fanctification, as well as justification. I need not tell you, that Chrift is a lord and king, as well as a Saviour, and that as fuch he is revealed and offered in the gofpel to our faith : Him hath God exalted a Prince and a Saviour, to give repentance unto Ifrael, and remiffion of fins, Acts v. 31 . and hey that will have him as a Saviour to give them pardon, must have him as a prince to give them repentance : And you know Chrift's reft and his yoke go together in the gofpel offer, Mat. zi. 28, 29. Nor need I tell you, that God has appointed him, and the gofpel reveals him to be our fanctification as well as our juffification : So you have it expressly, 1 Cor. i. 30. Accordingly then do we chufe Chrift, and embrace him aright, when we chufe and embrace him, under each notion when we chuse and embrace him, not as a faviour only, but as a lord too; not only as a prieft to procure pardon and reconciliation for us, but alfo as a prince, to rule, govern, and command us; not only as our righteoufnels to juffily us, but as a fountain of grace to make us holy ; and thus true faith doeth chufe and embrace him, I/a. xlv. 23. Surely shall one fay, In the Lord I have righteoufnefs and firength :- Mark, faith chufes Chrift not only for righteouinefs, but for Arength too; righteousness for justification, Arength for holinefs and fanclification. Chrift's language to the foul, in the tender of himfelf, is fuch as this, Poor foul, thou art in a dead, loft, undone condition: God is wroth with thee, hell gapes for thee, justice calls aloud for vengeance against thee; and there is no hope, no help, no falvation for thee, but in and by me, and union with me: And lo ! I am willing to beflow myfelf, with all my fulnefs upon thee : But remember this, that I'll rule and command thee : If I be thy Saviour, I'll be thy lord and king too ; if thou wilt fhare in my redemption, thou mult

The Beft MATCH; Or,

be content to bear my yoke, to bow to my fceptre, to fubmit to my laws and kingdom. Accordingly, faith's answer, if right, is this : Content Lord, 'tis but fit, that he that faves, fhould rule and reign; that he that redge ns should be bowed and submitted to, and I do willingly give up myfelf to thy holy and fpiritual government; thy yoke is eafy, thy feeptre is righteous, thy kingdom is full of peace and joy, and I defire to come under them : I would have thee to make me holy as well as "whiteens; to fubdue this rebellious heart of mine, and rule in me by thy pure fpirit, as well as to fave me by thy perfect obedience. O fee, that this you chufe and embrace whole Chrift, elfe your faith is not aright, nor are you like to attain unto a conjugal-union and communion with hin!

2. Be fure that you chufe Chrift fing'y and alone, what elfe in partnership with him; but as Chrift muft not be divided, fo neither will he be compounded, he will be all, or nothing at all to fouls; and to true faith closes with him : Hence with the new creature, Chrift is faid to be all, and in all, Col. init 11. The "patriarchs (as one observes) had many of them a wife and a concubine, but it is not fo here : No as faith chufes a whole Chrift, fo it chufes a naked Chrift, Chrift fingly and alone, without joining any thing elfein partnership with him : It matches the foul to Indeed faith fees enough in a fingle Chrift, a naked dingly chufes and embraces him : And to muft your faith chuse and embrace him, or you are like to mis of conjugal union and communion wich him. You must chuse him fingly and alone, joining nothing with him, and that especially, in the great buliness of righteoufness and acceptation with God. Some would fain compound with Chrift in this bufinefs ; they would here Chrift, but they would have their own duties.

the Soul's Espousal to CHRIST. 163

too; they would have his righteoufnefs, but they would have their own righteoufnefs too ; they would have theirs bear a fhare with his in the point of righteousnels and justification before God. Thus 'twas with the Jews of old, Rom. ix. 31, 32, and x. 1. 'tis . faid, They fellowed after the law of righteou [nefs, but attained not to the law of righteoufnefs : And why? Becaufe, fays the Apollie, they fought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. And chap, x, 3. They went about, 'tis faid, to establish their own righteousness, and submittee themsetves to the righkoufnefs of God. Bury owners firit, they were addicted to, and look d for faivation by their own righteoufnefs. Secondly, tho' they were addicted to their own righteoufneis, and wou'd fam live by it, yct they feemed not to cleave wholly to that, but would have Chrift's and theirs joined together ; therefore 'tis faid, They fought it not by faith, but as it were by To join tell with Chrift in this point, is as dangerous and deftructive, as to fet up fell against Christ. Thus (I fay) 'twas with the Jews of old, and thus 'tis with the Papitts now. But, my beloved, if ever you would pitch your faith aright upon Chrift, you muft not him and felf ; but Chrift muft be all in all : We muft thut our eyes against all other things in point of justification, and must go forth fingly and nakedly to Chrift, venturing our eternal all upon the aione bottom of his everlatting righteousness. 'T'is Calvin's oblervation upon the place laft quoted, " That the " foundation of our first ftep towards our obtaining " an interest in the righteoufnefs of God, is for a man " to renounce and go out of his own rightcoufnels." Thus I am fure Paul's faith choic and embraced

The Bef MATCH; Or,

164

Chrift, Phil. iii. 7, 8, 9. Thofe things which were gain to me, fays he, those I counted loss for Christ; yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss, for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jefus my Lord ; for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Chrift, and be found in him ; not having mine orwn righteoufnefs, which is of the law, but that which is thro' the faith of Chrift, the righteoufnefs which is of God by faith. Pray mark, his faith here chuses and embraces Chrift for his righteoufnets and justification, and herein he joins nothing with him; he pitches fingly and nakedly upon Christ alone, renouncing all other things whatever. He had as much of his own to have lean'd and depended upon in this point, as any meer man that ever liv'd fince fin entered into the world; for, in privileges, in graces, in fervices, and in fufferings for Chrift (I am apt to think) he excelled all meer men ; but yet he refts on none of thefe, no nor fo much as joins any thing of it with Chrift, but rejects and renounces all, and that with the greateft loathing and detertation in the point of justification, cleaving fingly and nakedly to Chrift alone ; fays he, I account all bus lofs, yea, dung, that is, as the most vile and lothfome thing ; and I would not be found in it for a thoufand worlds. The truth is, to join any thing of our own with Chrift in this bufinefs, is what excludes us from any frare in Chrift, or any benefit by Chrift. So much the apostle is express in, Gal. v. 2. 3. 4. Behold I Paul fay unto you, that if ye be circumcifed. Christ shall profit you nothing. For I tellify again to every man that is circumcifed, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. Chrift is become of no effect unto you; whoever of you are justified by the law. ye are fallen from grace. The fum of the Apolies delign is to thew, that to join any thing of our own with Chrift, in the bufinets of righteoufnets and jultification, and not reft purely and entirely upon him, is what thurs us out from any part and lot in Chrift, or any benefit and advantage by him; for pray obferve, there were among the

the Soul's Efpouful to CHRIST.

Galatians, fome who did miscere legem cum Christo, as Calvin's expression is, they did join the law with Chrift; prefling and taking up circumcifion, as a part of that righteoufness whereby they expected to be inftified and faved. They were not to grofs in their minds (as that great divine there observes) as to expect falvation meerly by the obfervation of the law, and their own obedience : but they were for fharing the bufinefs between this and Chrift. Now what fays Paul to them? And by what does he labour to antidote the believers among them against this great error? Why (firft) he tells them plainly, that if they will join either circumcifion, or any thing elfe of their own, with Chrift in this matter, then Chrift fhall profit them nothing, ver 2. And he afferts the fame thing, ver. 4. Chrift lays he, is become of no effect to you, i. e. you thall have no part in Chrift, no benefit by Chrift; Chrift is of no ufe, no benefit, no advantage to you, no more than if he had never been. And indeed, as one obferves upon the place, "Whoever is but for Secondly, he tells them, that if they will have any thing of their own to bear a fhare with Chrift in the matter of their falvation, they are debtors to do the whole law. If they will have their obedience to the law, to have any fhare in their acceptation with God, then they must keep the whole law, for elfe all were nothing. 'Tis a great speech of a learned interpreter upon these words ; " Whoever, fays he, is a debtor to do the whole law can never escape death, becaufe he will always remain under guilt ; for no one will ever be found, who will be able to fulfil or fatisfy the law, fuch an obligation therefore is the certain damnation of the man that lies under it." Thus you fee, there must be nothing elfe of our own joined with Chrift in the matter of our rightcoufnels and juffification with God ; but our faith must cleave fingly and nakedly to Chrift alone ; the truth is. Chrift's righterminels alone is fufficient to fave and justify the work of finners; 'I is the rightenujness of God 2 Cor,

The Best MATCH; Or,

v. 21. and the righteoufness of the law, Rom. viii. 3. A righteouinels every way adequate and commenturate to the Brichelt demands of law and juffice; a righteoufnefs as long, as broad, as deep, as high as the fin and guilt of the most fearlet, crimfon finners can be; and why flould any think of joining any thing therewith ? Truly, is do, is to reflect great difhonour upon it, and upon the wifdom and grace of God, in ordering it for our justification and falvation. And as we must join nothing with Chrift in the matter of righteousnels and inflification, fo neither muft we join any thing with him in the matter of our functification and houses. We should look for no grace, no holiness but what comes from him, and is wrought in us by him : Nor indeed will God own any thing for grace and holine's in us at laft, that does not come from him. In all'respects therefore, let the language of your fouls be, O none but Christ,

4. Be fure that you chufe Chrift, and embrace him as your reft and happinefs ; and not only as one that is to bring you unto reft and happinefs. Chrift, my beloved, is not only the way and means to bring men unto happineis, but he alfo is himfelf their happine's; and as fuch he is tendered to us, and thould be chofen and embraced by us : I am the way, the truth ind the life, (fays he) John xiv. 16. that is, as one gloffes upon it, I am the beginning, the progrefs and perfection of a Chriftian's happinefs. Sure I am, as Chrift, confidered as the way, is the means, and what leads us unto happines; fo Chrift, confidered as the life, is himfelf our happinefs, our fupre ne happinels: and indeed, we come to Christ as the life, by Chrift as the way. Sweet is that faying which I have read in one of the antients on this place ; " We thy people (fays he, fpeaking to Chrift) do come by thee, to thee, because thou art the way, the truth, and the life; the way in thy example, the truth in thy promite, the life in the reward. I am the way, the truth and the life, i. e. as another expounds it, " I

the Soul's Espoulat to CHRIST.

am the only right way, the fupreme truth, the true life, the bleffed life, the uncreated life." 'And fnitable hereunto is Calvin's obfervation upon these words. " The fum (fays he) of this fentence is this, he, whoever he be, that obtains and poffeffes Chrift, can want nothing. Whoever therefore is not content with him alone, afpires after fomething beyond the ultimate and higheft perfection." And then be concludes thus ; " If any one turns afide from Chrift, he can do nothing but err ; if any one does not rell in him, he ellowhere feeds upon nothing but wind and vanity : If any one makes ont after any thing beyond him, he will find death inftead of life." O there are infinite beauties, delights, and perfections in Christ, whereby he is able to fill and fatisfy us, and make us happy. And for my own part, as I delire never to be happy, if Chrift be not able to bring me to happinels, to f defire no better or greater happinels than what Chrilt is or can be to me. O there is all in him, all to fill. I have but Chrift, (fays Rutherford) I fhall think myfelf as well beaven'd as any whatever," Truly he, his prefence, and our enjoyment of him, is heaven and happinefs. 'Tis the highest happinels which Chrift promifes his people here, John xiv. 21, and 'tis or hope for hereafter, Phil. i. 22. Aniwerable wherennto is the obiervation of one upon those words of Chrift to the thief upon the crois, Luke xxii, a2. This day thou thalt be with me in paradife. With me ! ffays he) O wonderful goodness! he does not fimply fay. thou shalt be in paradile, or thou shalt be with an . gels, but thou shalt be with me, thou shalt be fatiffied with him whom thou defireft." Thus Chrift is the reft and supreme happiness of fouls; and accordingly our faith flould chufe and embrace him. I will

The Beft MATCH: Or,

not fay, there is not true faith, where the foul does not come up to fuch a choice of Chrift as this; but this I'll fay, that though faith at first may not thus chufe Chrift, yet afterwards, as it grows up more towards perfection, it does come to chufe Chrift under this notion: And the more diffinct it is in chufing Chrift, as the fupreme reft and happiness of the foul, the more complete and perfect it is. Faith's language to Chrift, when come to any maturity, is fuch as this; Lord, as all my life is in thy death, all my healing in thy wounds, all my righteoufnels in thy obedience; fo all my happinets in thy prefence, all my heaven in the bolom and embraces of thy love; Nor have I any in heaven but thee, neither is there any upon earth that I defire befides thee, Pfal. Ixxiii 25. O. thus chufe Chrift? chufe him as the reft, the folace. the happiness of your fouls, and never think of any thing elie to be the leaft part of your happinefs bcfides Chrift.

5. Be fure that you chuse and embrace Chrift with his crofs, and not only Chrift with his crown ; Ghrift crucified, as well as Chrift glorified ; Chrift upon terms of fuffering for him, as well as reigning with him he calling thereunto. Thus also Christ tenders himfelf unto us, and thus must he be chosen and embraced by us, Matth. xvi. 24. If any man will come after me, let bim deny bimfelf, take up his crofs and follow me: And Luke xiv. 27. Whofeever does not bear his crofs and come after me, cannot be my disciple. Some are for Chrift and his crown, 'but they ltick at his crofs ; they are for a reigning Chrift but not for a perfecuted Chrift; but, my beloved, if you would To chufe him as to be married to him, you must chuje him as upon the crofs crucified as well as upon the throne glorified; the meaning is, you muft chuie him with a firm resolution to fuffer for him, if he calls you thereunto; you must chuse him as one perfecuted and diffressed on earth, as well as one dignified and glorified in heaven : In a word, you muft chufe him for better, for worfe, in all eflates and

the Souls Espoufal to CHRIST. 169

conditions, with all his inconveniences, as well as his privileges; with his poverty, his imprifonments, his reproaches, his deaths, his dangers, his conflicts, and the like; that is to fay, you must chuse him with a willing refolution of mind to undergo all this at his call, and for his fake ; and this indeed is to chofe with him in his own way, and upon his own terms. Chrift's language to the foul, in the tender of himfelf to him, is fuch as this: Soul, I am willing to be efpoufed to thee, I am willing to beftow myfelf, with all my riches and fulnels upon thee; but if thou wilt have me and thefe, thou must be content to fuffer for me, yea, to be killed all the day long for me, when I please to call thee thereunto. And indeed faith, when right, closes with him upon these terms; content, fays the foul, being acted by a true spirit of faith, with death, with whatever he pleafes, rather than go without him. And indeed we need not be feared and terrified at the crofs: for there is no crofs fo the glory we fhail have in Chrift, and with Chrift : Befiles, Chrift is worthy to be fuffered for, and therefore welcome Chrift, and welcome his crofs too. Truly, my beloved, Chritt's crofs is fweet, very fweet, as be makes it : That fweet finell'd and perfum d crots of Chrift, fays one, is accompanied with fweet refreshments, with the killes of a king, with the joy of the Holy Ghoft ; therefore fcarr not at it. but chafe him with his cro's as well as his crown.

6. He first that you, chuic Christ offen, and think it not one fingle aid or, work only to chuir and embrace him. If you would indeed marks intre of Christ, and an eightful to him, you thould chuir him and eabhace him ance wevey day. We are apt to look upon the work of chuling and enthracing Christ, are one fingle act on work only is bui, my beloved, this a

The Belt MATCH;

ing of it, we fhould grow more found, more firong, more diffinct in it : As a fecond edition corrects the errors of the first, fo after-acts of believing in this kind, do fupply the defects of the first act : Indeed, my advice to you is, that you would make as much very day, as of praying every day, especially if you be either young beginners in believing, or old believers under clouds and darknels. St Paul made freih choices of Chrift to the very laft, Phil. iii. 8, 9. And 'tis the duty of them that do believe, to believe : Thefe things write I unto you, fays St John that believe on the name of the Son of God, that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God, 1 John v. 13. They did believe, and he would have them to believe afreih every day; and fo would I have you do, every day renew the first great act of faith in your closing with Chrift, fo thall every day be a day of efpoufals between Chrift and you; and to by degrees shall you come to the fense and comfort of this espoulal. I have read of fome who never came to a fight and fenfe of their union with Chrift, till they took this courfe. Thus I have now fhewn you the way how you may come to be efpoused to Chrift, as well as what an Hufband he is, what great things he does for his fpoufes, and how much his heart is fet upon an efpoulal with finners. Now, will you take this courfe ? Or thall all be loft with you ? Poffibly the whole will have a different effect upon those that read or hear these things : Some, I hope, will be won and gained to Chrift by them; others, I fear, will reject and defpife all, and that either out of a fpirit of prophanenefs, or infenfibility of their need of, or concernedness in these things. If any foul thall reject them out of a fpirit of prophanenels, I would fiy to juch a foul, as Salomon to the fcorner, Prov ix. 12. If those foornest, thou alone shall bear it; thou alone thait bear all thy fins, and all the wrath and vengeance of God due to them : If any fhall reject these

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST;

things out of a fpirit of infenfibility of their need of and concern in them, their cafe is the more to be pitted ; for the more infentible they are of their mitery without Chrift, the greater is that mifery of theirs. " What more milerable fays Auftin, than " for a milerable man not to commiferate 'himfelf ?" Others, it may be, fland doubting and trembling, daring neither to reject, nor yet to embrace : Not to reject, because their need of Chrift is fo great, the worth of Chrift fo eminent, and the guilt of rejection of Chrift to black ; nor yet embrace becaufe their fins are fo many and their unworthinefs fo great. To fuch I would, lay, cease thy trembling, and delay thy clofing with Chrift no longer ; it has been thy fin, let it be thy fhame and forrow that thou haft neglected and refufed Chrift fo long, faying with Auftin, " I have loved thee too late. O, thou to ancient and yet fo new a beauty ; 1 have loved thee too late." And for encouragement, I would fay to thee as the fervant did to his Lord upon fuch an occasion as this. Lake xiv. 22. Lord it is done us thou haft commanded. and yet there is room. Tho' many finners, and great finners have been received to mercy, yet Rill there is room for thee, and for all that have a mind to Chrift : there is a room in Chrift's heart, there is a room in Chrift's arms, there is room in his covenant, there is room in his kingdom, there is room upon his throne with his father for thee : But if yet any fhall reject this offer of love, and perfilt fo to do, fuch will at haft find there is room in hell, room in the infernal pit, room in the place of torment for them : Therefore as life and death are once more fet before you, fo I befeech you to chufe life, and not death that you may live for ever.

The Best MATCH; Or,

CHAP. XI.

Being a contemplation of the infinite love and condescenfion of Chrift to fouls; and the unspeakable comfort and happiness of believers in this sweet espousal.

I here view of all that has been hitherto declared we may well take up an admiring contemplation of Chrift's love and condercenfion, and believers comfort and happine(s; the one and the other being exceeding great and glorious. O! for Chrift to marry poor fouls to himfelf, and for poor fouls to be married to Chrift, how great is the love of the one, and the happinefs of the other herein.

1. How great is the love and condefection of Chrift in marrying fouls to hintleff Next to his becoming man, and dying for them; Wherein can he teltily greater love and condefection to them than in this? There are, among many others that might be mentioned, that will argue his love and condefection fon herein to be wonderitul and glovinus, two things; one is the infinite difparity and difproportion between the parties him and them; the other is the unfpeckable nearneis and glorioutnefs of that union and relation which he takes them unto with hinfelf is floth which t defire you to contemplate.

3. Contemplate the infinite diffurity and diffropportion between him and them. What proportion is there between a king and a beggar? What proportion is there between an and an angel? Yea, between the imalieft worm, and all the angels in heaven? Infinitely lefs proportion is there between Chrift and finners; and yet he efpoules them to hin?H. What fault thy? He is both high and great, we are bafe and vie; he is bleft and glorons, we are wretched and definitable; he is a great king, we are poor flaves and vaff is, yea, the worlt of flaves and vaffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and vaffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and vaffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and waffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and waffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and waffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and waffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and waffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and waffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and waffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and waffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and waffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and waffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and waffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and waffish of flaves and waffish, being the flaves and wa the Souls Espousal to CHRIST.

holy God, and we are unspeakably impure and unholy creatures : O how great is the difproportion ! and yet he marries us to himfelf. What proportion is there between God and the creature ? The creature at the beft is but a fmall drop of being, but God is mare effendi, a sea, a fountain, an ocean of being : The creature is, and has but a little good; but, Deus of lonum infinitifime infinitum, as Bradwardin Speaks of him, "God is a most infinitely infinite good." The creature is a depending thing; the being of the creature is a depending being, the very nature of the creature lies much in dependance : but God is an abfolute and independent being, he being of himfelf and from himself : Indeed, all other things are of him, and from him, and to him, as the fcripture fpeaks. Now for God to marry the creature, and efpouse the creature to himfelf, O, wha love, what condefcention is this! and yet greater lovethan this does Chrift fhew : For what proportion is there between an infinitely holy God, and universally finful, defiled, and polluted creatures ? The diftance between God and us, as we are creatures, is great ; but the diffance between the infinitely holy God andus, as finners, is in fome fort unfpeakably greater. "I is our duty, and fhould be our joy to know and keep our creature-diffance with God ; we should rejoice to think that God is fo infinitely above us ; but tis our mifery, and we should tremble to think of our finful diffance from God, that diffance I mean that fin is, and has caufed between God and us. Now for a fo utterly finful to himfelf, as the beft of us all by nature are: this is greater love and condefcention ftill, "O, wonderful commerce ! (fays one of the ancients, fpeaking of Chrift's dying for his people) the king dies for the lervant, God for man, the Creator for the creature, the innocent for the guilty." The like 1 may fay here ; O wonderful condescenfion ! the king marries a flave, God the Creator, the pure and holy One, polluted and defiled finners. True indeed, he makes them faints by and upon marrying of them; but he fads them finners when he first makes it a time of love to them: O, adore duis love, this condefeenfion 1

2. Contemplate the unfpeakable nearnefs and glorioufnels of that union and relation which he takes them into with himfelf : as the diffance and difproportion between the parties is infinitely great, fo the union and relation he takes them into, is very near and glorious. The union between the vise and the branches is near ; the union and relation between the head and the members is near ; the union and relation between the hufband and wife is near ; but all these are but fludows and representations of that union, and relation which Chrift takes believers into with himfelf, which must therefore be nearer and greater than all. 'Tis indeed (as upon occasion has been before deelared) next for intimacy and glory, to the effential and perfonal union; yea, it comes for near the highest union of all, the union that is be-Chaid himfelf feens to bring it fo near that great union, as that he makes that the pattern of it, and believe on me through their word that they also may be one, as those Father art in me, and I in thes, that they alfo may be one in us. Pray mark, he prays for the perfection of all their happines; and not only for, but as that which comes as near the great union batween the Father and himfelf, as can well be conceived. ' Tis a fweet faying which one of the ancients has upon thele words of Chrift, " What more glorious, fays he, than this union? What further or higher, poor foul, can'ft thou either have, or delite to have, than this, thou thait be one with thy bridegroon? O happy, exceeding happy, yea, of all a-

the Souls Espoufal to CHRIST. 175

there moß happy union!" In a word, nearer then this creature can't well be taken into Chrift, nor can they have a greater glory put upon them; than there is put upon them in their being taken into 'bis union and relation to him. How great therefore mußt, he love and condefection of Chrift herein to believen, he! O, for him to take fuch fo near himfelf, as to make them one with him, to lay therein his beform, to communicate himfelf to them! T his is love indeed, and this we hould contemplate and admire.

. 2. How great is the comfort and happiness of believers, in being thus married and efpouled to Chrift! we fay of fuch or fuch a woman that is well married, that the is well disposed of, and is very happy in an hufband. But, O foul, how well art thou difpofed of, who art difpoled of to Chrift ? And how happy art thou in a hufband, who art matried to him ? ly Jeius, to Jeius the Son of God ! O, what fweet the nature of this espoulal, and what an husband Chrift is, and what great things he does for his fpouies, as the one and the other of them has been de-'tis faid concerning the fpoule of Chrift, That the pon her to be the most happy on earth. And truly, I can't but in like manner blefs and praife thee; and thou thyfelf may'ft well blefs thyfelf, and fay, bleffed be the day that ever I was born, bleffed be the womb that bare me, and bleffed be the paps that gave me fuck! but yet to raife this comfort and happincis of thine a little higher, that thou mayelt re-

The Beft MATCH ; Or,

· joice in thy lot, the lines being fallen to thee in pleafant places; Confider three things :

I. Confider; That this relation of thine to Chrift, gives thee a full interest in him, and all that is his, This the spoule much gloried and rejoiced in, as her rown and happinels, therefore the is frequently up with it in a way of holy boafting; My beloved is mine, and I am bis, Cant. ii. 16. And again, I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine, Chap, vi. 2. Being espoufed to Christ, Christ is thine ; and Christ being thine, his blood is thine, his rightoulnels is thine, his love is thine, his futurefs is thine; the fruit of all his fufferings, the wirtue of all his offices, the fweetness of all his relations is thine. Chrift being thine, all is thing, all the promifes are thine, all the ordinances are thine, life is thine. death is thine, time is thine, eternity is thine, things prefent are thine, things to come are thine, I Cor. iii. 22. U, what a goodly heritage haft thou, and how fhould thy foul blefs the Lord, that ever he drew thee into comfort may this be to thee in all conditions ? Fear not, for thou shalt not be ashamed : Why ? For thy Maker is the bushand, Ifa, liv. 4. 5. The truth is, tho' poffibly thou mayeft have little of this world, yet in having Chrift, thou had all thou needed, and

11. Confider; That this union and relation of thine to Christ, remains firm and Redfah for ever. And Q, what ivectures does this add unto it 1 Frue, may the fout fay, this relation is a blefield relation, for the first first and confort; But will it hold ? Yea, it will hold, and that for ever. The best comforts thou enjoyed here below, will thorty have a period; and the tweetest relations thou funded in here, will after a while be difficued and broken; but thy union and relation to Chrift, will lat for ever, that can never be difficued. Four itheraf the even mer be difficued. Four itheraf the actor mer but, Lord, for how long? (oncy the foul ally Why, for Lord, be the works).

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

geer, Jays God, *Haf*, ii, 19. O that word, *for secrify* this puts an infinite fweetnefs into this relation of thine. This one word, *for ever*, (as one colferves upon this place) makes a mifery. (tho' but finall is itclif) an infinite mifery; so ad a mercey, tho' but finall is itcliff) even an infinite mercy. How much more does it make that which in itfelf is fo great, as thy updon and elipoulal to Chrift is, five and defineable ?

O but, fays the foul, never was there fuch a wretch as I am; never did any carry it towards Chrift as I do: True he has made love to me, and I have fonce hopes that I have clofed up with him in a marriagecovenant; but alas, never was there fuch a rebellious, revoling, backfilding heat as mine is: I am ever playing the harlot, and going a whoring from him; by means of which, I lear he will hreak union and communion with me, and at laft caff me off. I amfwer, truly foul, this is very fad, and thou houlded by low in the duft in the fenje of it; yet to encourage thes against thy fears, confider three things.

1. Confider, Thut Chrift is not foreward to take advantage against tools for their duling and bicaking with him : He is not firld to mark maked is done amig. Pfnl. xxx. 3. He is not prone to call off, and ra par starger, not it is what he have, Mall it, not. True, he may, and frown upon us, but putting away he lows not; yea, he pities and frame us under our infimuties, and his bowels are moved for up.

a. Confider ; That before ever, Chrift made love to thee, and took thee into this relation with himfelf, he knew perfelfly what manner of one thou woulded be, and how thou wouldid carry it towards him; and yet all could not hinder him from flowing this favour to thee: Why then flouidft theu think it would caute him to break with thee row? The fool may be apt to fay, did Chrift think I would be tuch a weetch, that A would fo grieve him, fo diend him, that I would carry it fo unwenthift towards him, under all his love as I do ? Yea, fool, Chrift thoughting, he knew

The Beft MATCH Or,

It perfectly before-hand. In Deut, xxxi, 21. 'in faid, 77.ah. Cod knew wohat firad weald do keforefond, 'so Chrift knew before hand how thou would light his lover, griyee his fpirit, violate his laws; he knew how would would the first his laws; he how chou would the backlide, and go a whoring from him; and had he not feen and known that he had love enough, and bowes enough to cover and pafs by all, he would never have made love to thee. Hence, when he degrately, also isid to doit in judgment, Hof, ii. 10. Chrift knew what he did, and what an one he married, when he married these to him himfelf. And as all could not hinder his love at first, io neither fhall it take of his love from the now.

3. Confider; That thou mayeft have many failings and mifcarriages, be guilty of many breakings with Chrift, and departures from him ; and yet the marsiage covenant between him and thee not he broken. riages, many defects and mildemeanors, and yet all not break the marriage covenant between her hufband and her. And to here, U how fweet is that ferip-ture ! Pfal. lxxxix. 30, 21, 32, 33, 34. If his children forfake my law, and walk not in my jadements. If they break my fiatutes, and keep not my commandments : Then will I visit their transgreffions with a rod and their iniquity with firiper. And what follows ? Neverthelefs, fays he, my loving kindnefs will I not utterly take from him, nor Juffer my faithfulnefs to fail. Why covenant will I not break; nor alter the thing that is gine out of my lips. Pray mark, Chrift's people may fin, and fin greatly, and he may fharply chaffife them for their fins ; yea, he may feem to take away his loving kindness from them, and may really for a time inipend the influences and manifeltations thereof; but his covenant love and faithfulness to them, that remains firm and fledfalt to them for ever, notwith-Handing all. So again, Jer. iii. 1, 14. Though thou haft play d the karlot with many levers, yet return again

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST

but then all tears shall be wiped off from thine oyes. Now thou art in death's offer, as the apolite was, but then there fhall be no more death. Now thou art full of forrow, thy days are (pent in grief, and thy years in fighing ; but then there shall be no more forrow, forrow and fighing fhall both fly away for ever. Now thou art full of pains ; yea, as the holy prophet of old complained, thou art pained at the very heart ; in the fenfe of thy own afflictions, and in the fenfe of the Church's afflictions; in the fense of thine own fins, and in the fenfe of the world's fins, thou art pain'd at the very heart, but then there shall be no more pain, Now, Thou fawest in tears, but then, thou (halt reap in Joy : Now, thou goeft forth weeping, yet bearing precious feed, then thou shalt return rejoicing, bringing thy sheaves with thee : Now thou art in a ftorm, a ftorm of affliction, a ftorm of temptation, a form of perfecution ; those art afflicted toffed with tompefls, and not comforted, it may be as the church fome times was, Ifa. liv. 11. But then he will make thy form a valm, and fo bring thee unto thy defined haven, to allude to that, Pful. cvii. 30. Now the devil and his meffengers are befetting of thee, and will give thee no reft; then they thall all be troken over them 7 faying, as the of old in her fong did, A

2. Then Chrift will turn all thy blacknefi into beauty: all thy finful deformity into peried purity and holinefs for ever ; and this is much more freet than the former. Alas, lays the foul, turn my water into winel ture that is fveet ; but there is glue which lies heavier upon me than all the travisles and affiltons in to '' world, and that is sup final blackness and deformity. O, this Rained polluted, defiel nature of minel this foundation of in and emmity a gain (God, that is within ! This isguirat which is the burden y for me to burden will for all other. Will it for the come, for know, that they hulband.fixeer jefts, will come; and wann he comes, he will form dy blackness me.

Same.

he Belt MATCH; Or,

beauty, thy fin into holinefs ; then he will fanchify thee, and cleanfe thee, that he may prefent thee to himfelf a glorious spoulfe, not having spot ar wrinkle, or any fuch thing, Eph. v. 26, 27. Poor foul, thou halt now many flains, many fpots, and those fuch as thou art apt fometimes to think are not the fpots of God's children, but then all thefe fpots fhall be wiped out, and thou thalt be without fpots; yea, thou thalt not only be without fpot, but without wrinkle too; There may be wrinkles where there may be no fpots, and thefe are blemifhes. O, but then thou failt have neither fpot nor wrinkle ; thou fhalt be perfectly freed from leffer, as well as greater fins ; yea, thou fhalt have neither fpot nor wrinkle, nor any fuch thing; nothing that looks like fin, nothing that thou can'ft juppofe to be in the leaft blemish or defect; there thall not be the least print or footstep of the old Adam (as one speaks upon the place) left in thee, or upon thee, but thou thalt be altogether holy and without blemish; Chrift will then perfectly fill thee with his own fpirit, beautify thee with his own image, deck thee with his own ornament, enamel and irradiate thee with his own glory; for then he will make thee me himfelf, both in holine's and happinels, 1 John ii. 2. Poor foul ! now thou art groaning under a body of fin and death, under the unclean motions of fin, the impure luftings of the flefh, the curfed impofings of a bafe, vile, unbelieving heart, that is inevery relation. Now thou art pellered with the Ipringings, buddings, bloffomings, and ebullitions of luft and corruption within thee;, but when fweet Jefus comes, there thall be an end of all this. Chrift he overlooks all this now, but then he will do it all away, and thou thalt thine with the perfection of

3. Then Chrift will folenally prefent thes to his rather as his fpoule, in the prefence of all his haly Angels: And O, how glorious and juyful will this but in Gan, xiv, o_7 , we read, that $H_2 drived Rec-$

the Soul's Espoufal to CHRIST.

bekah, and brought her into his monther's tent. So when dear Jefus comes to confummate the marriage between him and thee, he will, being attended with all his holy angels, bring thee into his Father's houfe, and will there prefent thee to him as his fpoufe, faying, Father, here is my fpoufe, here is one whom in the day of everlafting love thou gaveft unto me, one whom I have redeemed to myfelf by my blood, and married to myfelf by thy fpirit in the gofpel ; this is he that I was made fin and a curfe for; and though he was in his blood and gore, when I first made love to him, yet lo! now here he is potters and faultlefs before thee : Father own-him as thy Son's fpoufe, and delight in him for ever. O, how fweet, how glorious will this be ! Suppose some great prince were married, and upon his marriage fhould take his fpoufe in his hand, and lead her into the prefence chamber of the king his father, and there prefent her to him, to the end he might take notice of her, as his fon' fooufe, and thew fuitable refpect and favour to her what a fweet thing would this be ? But alas ! what is this to the prefentation Chrift will make of thee to his Father at his coming, Who will then prefent they joy ? Jude v. 24. When David and the elders of 1/4 rael, brought up the ark from the house of Obed-25, 28. But, O, when Chrift, attended with all his holy angels, fhall bring and prefent thee into the greatly rejoice, the angels will greatly rejoice, thy greatly rejoice to fee his Son's fpoufe come home to in typic the interference between Chrift and the four completed; unangels will greatly repice, as being friends both to the bridegroom tand bride, and as partaking with them in the maring's furpher; and thou thyfell will greatly repice, in that now thy happines is continuated, and that thou fash for ever ly in the bolom and embraces of thy hulband's love. O, how weed, how glocious will this be 1

4. Then Chrift will lead thee into the baide-chamber, the manfion he has prepared for thee in the Father's house, makere thou thalt dwell for ever in his prefence, and at down eternally with him and his Father at the marriage-feat. And O, how fweet and glorious will this be ! being then beautified and but to enter upon thy lot with all the faints, and to pollels the jointure Chrift made thee in the day of neafelf for ever! What now remains for thee, but to t down in the full views of his glory, the full vifions of his face, the full enjoyment of his prefence, the full embraces of his bofom, the full incomes of his mee, and all for ever ? Here in the day of efpoufal hack parts ; but then thou thalt behold his glory for thou haft had fome of the kiffes of his mouth, fome



